

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## I N D E X.

---

N.B.—*Words having the prefix Ge are placed under the initial letter of their roots.*

---

## A.

Abarnare, H. LXXV. 6. xci. 1.

Abess.

Her share of the 'wēr' of a kinsman slain, In. 23.

That abesses observe a righteous life, Eth. VI. 2.

Abbot.

His share of the 'wēr' of a kinsman slain, In. 23.

If a thief seek him, Ath. III. 6. IV. 4.

That abbots observe a righteous life, Eth. V. 4. VI. 2. IX. 31.;

C. E. 6.

Not to be accused for hunting, C. F. 26.

Abicgan, Ethb. 31.

Accusation (Scyldung — Tyhtle — Stæl-tihtle — Wēr-tihtle — Wīðer-tihtle).

If any one bring an action against another, H. &amp; E. 8. 9. 10.

If one accuse another after he has given him security, Ib. 10.

If any one accuse an 'esne,' Wih. 22. 23. 24.

If any one accuse another on account of a 'god-borh,' Alf. 33.

If a 'ceorlisc' man be accused of theft, In. 18. 37.

if of flyman-fyrmð, Ib. 30.; Ed. 8.; C. S. 13. 15.

If any one be accused of stealing cattle, In. 46.

If any one be accused of secret composition, Ib. 52.; Ath. V. xi.

If any one be accused and driven to 'ceap,' In. 62.

If any one be accused of 'wēr-tihtle,' Ib. 71.

If a king's thane, or one of inferior rank, be accused of homicide, A. &amp; G. 3.

of 'wiper-tihtle,' Ed. 1.; C. S. 27.; H. xxiii. 2.

If any one be accused of theft, Ed. 6.; Wil. I. 3. 14.

If any one through a charge of theft forfeit his freedom, Ed. 9.

If any one wish to clear a slain thief from accusation, Ath. I. 11.; Eth. III. 7.; Ed. C. 36.; H. LXIV. 5. LXXIV. 2.

If any one accuse a moneyer, Ath. I. 14. 15.; Eth. III. 8. IV. 5.; H. XIII. 3. XLVII. 1.

That no one take another's accused man from him, Ath. I. 22. IV. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Accusation — *continued.*

Of an ‘ānfeald tihle,’— a ‘pryfeald tihle,’ Ath.IV. 7.; Eth. IX. 19. 20.; C. E. 5 *bis.*; H. LXIV. 8.

That all ‘infamati et accusationibus gravati’ be held in pledge, Edm. C. 7.

If any one accuse another wrongfully, Edg. II. 4.; C. S. 16.; H. XXXIV. 7.

That no one make ‘bōt’ for an accusation but with testimony of the king’s reeve, Eth. I. 1.

If a ‘hired-man’ be accused and escape, Ib. 1.; C. S. 31.

If any one be accused of feeding a breaker of the king’s ‘grīð,’ Eth. III. 13.

If any one accuse a priest living according to his rule, Eth. IX. 19.; C. E. 5.; H. LXIV. 8.

If any one accuse a deacon, Eth. IX. 20.; C. E. 5.; H. LXIV. 8.

If any one accuse a secular (folcise) mass-priest, Eth. IX. 21.; C. E. 5.; H. LXIV. 8.

If any one accuse a friendless servant of the altar, Eth. IX. 22.; C. E. 5.

If any one accuse a man in orders of ‘fæhð,’ Eth. IX. 23. 24.; C. E. 5.

If the ‘lād’ fail in a charge of theft (stæl-tihle), O. D. 4. 6.

If three men accuse a ‘tyht-bysig’ man, C. S. 30.; H. LXV. 3.

If a freeman be accused of theft, Wil. I. 14.

If any one be accused in the hundred, Ib. 51.

Judges to be chosen by the accused, H. v. 5. XXXIII. 6.

That neither ecclesiastics admit laymen, nor laymen ecclesiastics in accusations, H. v. 8.

If any one accuse a priest before admonition, Ib. 22.

If those accused of capital offences avoid the day of trial, H. XXVI.

If any one be accused of felony, H. XLIII. 7. XLVI. 3. LIII. 4.

If a man accuse his lord falsely to the king or justiciary, H. LIX. 13. 14.

That every accusation (tihle) be commenced with a fore-oath (ante-juramentum), H. LXIV. 1.

If any one accused of homicide wish to clear himself, Ib. 4.

If a priest be accused by a bishop or an archdeacon, Ib. 8.

If any one be accused of arson, H. LXVI. 9.

## Accuser (Tionde).

That every accuser have the choice of iron or water ordeal, Ath. IV. 6.; Eth. III. 6.

That the accuser of a ‘tyht-bisig’ man have his ‘ceap-gild,’ C. S. 25.

Acephalos, H. XXI.

Acquietare, H. VII. 7.

Adultery, Fornication, &c. (Æw-bryce — Cifes — Forliger — Hāmed-þing — Hōr-cwene — Unriht hāmed).

If any one lie with the king’s maiden (mægden-man), Ethb. 10.

with his grinding servant, Ib. 11.

with his ‘fed-esl,’ Ib. 12.

with an ‘eorl’s’ ‘birele,’ Ib. 14.

with a ‘ceorl’s,’ Ib. 16.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Adultery, Fornication, &c. — *continued.*

- If a freeman lie with a freeman's wife, Ethb. 31.; Wil. I. 12.  
 If a man lie with an 'esne's,' Ethb. 85.  
 That fornicators turn to a virtuous life, or be separated from the church, Wih. 3.  
 If strangers will not refrain from fornication, Ib. 4.; C. S. 56.  
 If natives (*swæse men*) will not refrain, Wih. 4.  
 If a 'gesiðcund' man commit fornication, Ib. 5.  
 If a 'ceorl,' Ib. 5.  
 If a priest allow fornication, Ib. 6.  
 If a man lie with a nun, Alf. 8. 18.; Edm. E. 4.; Eth. VI. 39.; H. LXXXIII. 6.  
 If a man lie with a 'twelf-hinde' man's wife — with a 'six-hinde' man's — with a 'ceorl's,' Alf. 10.  
 If with a 'ceorlisc' woman, Ib. 11.  
 If a betrothed woman fornicate, Ib. 18.; H. LXXXII. 9.  
 If a father finds his son, or a son his father or mother, in adultery, Alf. 42.; Wil. I. 35.  
 If an ecclesiastic commit fornication, E. & G. 3.; H. v. 16.  
 If two brothers or near relations lie with the same woman, E. & G. 4.  
 If harlots be anywhere found, Ib. 11.; Eth. VI. 7.; C. S. 4.  
 If a man commit adultery, Edm. E. 4.; C. S. 51.; H. XII. 3.  
 That a priest have no intercourse with women, Eth. V. 9. VI. 5. IX. 30.; C. E. 6.  
 That every christian man avoid fornication, Eth. V. 10. VI. 11.; C. E. 7. 24.  
 That every one shun adultery, Eth. V. 25. VI. 28.; C. E. 24.  
 If any one force a widow, Eth. VI. 39.; C. S. 53.; Wil. I. 12. 17.  
 If church-'grið' be violated by fornication, Eth. IX. 4.  
 That adulterers repent, or depart the land, C. S. 6.  
 If any one violate Lent through fornication, Ib. 48.  
 If a married woman commit adultery, Ib. 54.  
 If a married man commit adultery with his female slave (*wyln*), Ib. 55.  
 If a man have a lawful wife and also a concubine (*cifes*), Ib. 55.  
 If a man violate another's wife, Wil. I. 12.  
 If a married man commit adultery, that the king have the superior, the bishop the inferior (*see Incest*), H. XI. 5.  
 Of the king's soke in cases of adultery, H. XXI.  
 If a woman fornicate, and destroy her offspring, H. LXX. 16.

Advocatio, H. LXXXV. 1.

Æcer, *see* Field.

Æfesn (Pannage — Pasnagium).

Of 'æfesn' for swine, In. 49.

Æfter-gild, C. S. 24.

Æfter-spræc, O. 7.

Æfwyrðla, In. 40. 42.

Ægylde (Ungylde — Orgylde).

If any one be slain in resisting God and the king's law, that he lie 'ægylde,' E. &amp; G. 6.; C. S. 49.; H. XI. 11.

If any one be slain committing 'hāmsocn,' Edm. S. 6.; Eth. IV. 4.; C. S. 63.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

*Ægyldē— continued.*

If any one slay a frithman fleeing or fighting, Eth. II. 3.

If any one be slain in violating the law through 'æ-hlip,' Eth.V. 31.

If any one be slain in committing 'fore-steal,' Eth.V. 31. VI. 38.

If any one be slain flying from his enemy, that he lie not  
'ægyldē,' H. LXXXVIII. 5.*Æ-hlip.*

Of 'æ-hlip' in avenging a thief, Ath.V. 1. 5.

If a man be killed in committing 'æ-hlip,' Eth.V. 31.

*Æht, see Deow.**Æhte-swan* (*Servus porcarius*), R. S. p. 436, 437.*Æl* (*Eel*), In. 70.*Ælfæt*, Ath. IV. 7.*Ælmes-feoh*, R. S. p. 432, 433 *bis*.*Ælpeodige*, *see* Strangers and Foreigners.*Æsce*, Ath.V. v. VI. 4. VII. VIII. 8.; O. D. 1.*Ætfōn*, *see* Attachment.*Æt-hlyp*, Ath. I. 6.*Æw*, *see* Woman.*Æw-bryce*, *see* Adultery.*Æwda*,*Æwda-man*, } H. & E. 2. 4. 5.; Wih. 23.*Æpeling.*

His 'wer-gild' by the North people's law, Wg. 2.

If a death-guilty man sought him, Eth.VII. 4.

If any one commit his 'mund-bryce,' Ib. 11.

If any one fight in his presence, Ib. 12.

If any one violate his 'borh,' C. S. 59.

*Afyllan, see* Slaying.*Agwait purpense* (*Insidiæ præcogitatae*), Wil. I. 2.*Albani*, Ed. C. 15.*Alderman, see* Ealdorman.*Aldersgate*, Eth. IV. 1.*Ale*, Welsh (*Wilisc Ealu*), In. 70.*Alehouse* (*Eala-hūs*).

Of 'grið' given in an alehouse, Eth. III. 1.

*Algarum maris.*

One of the king's rights, H. x. 1.

*All Hallows*, Alf. 43.*Altaris emendatio, see* Weofod-bōt.*Alum*, Ed. C. L. 8.*Amānian, see* Exacting.*Amānsumian, see* Excommunication.*Amber*, In. 70. Ath. I. procem.*Ambiht-smith.*

If the king's slay any one, Ethb. 7.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Amends, *see* Bōt.Amyrdrian, *see* Slaying.Ancilla, *see* ðeow.Andæg, }  
Geandagian, } (Terminus).That every suit have its term (andæg), Ed. procem.; Ed. 11.;  
O. D. 8.; H. IX. 4. LI. 2.

If a man 'geandagie' another regarding folkland, Ed. 2.

If any one break the 'andæg,' Edg. H. 7.

Of the shire appointing a fourth 'andæg,' in case of distress  
(næm), C. S. 19.Andsæc, *see* Denial.

Angylde.

That a church robber pay the 'angylde, Alf. 6.

Of the 'angylde,' if any one slay a pregnant woman, Ib. 9.

Its proportion to the 'wite,' Ib. 9.

Of the 'angylde' in a declaration of debt, Ib. 22.

That the 'angylde' be demanded of the surety (byrgea), In. 22.

'Angylde' of a ewe, Ib. 55.

Of the 'angylde,' if a man buy a chattel (ceap) and it prove  
unsound, Ib. 56.

'Angylde' of cattle, Ib. 56.

an ox's horn, Ib. 58.

eye and tail, Ib. 59.

a cow's, Ib. 59.

If 'ceap-gild' be raised to the full 'angylde,' Ath.V. vi. 4.

If the reeve cannot trace property, that he pay the 'angylde,'  
Ath.V. viii. 4.That the surety of one who avoids justice and escapes pay the  
'angylde,' Edg. H. 6.

Angylde of an ox's bell, a dog's collar, and a 'blæs-horn,' Ib. 8.

Of paying the 'angylde' to him who accuses a 'tyht-bysig' man,  
Edg. II. 7.; Eth. III. 4.

Of paying the 'angylde' in a charge of theft, O. D. 4.

Antejuramentum, *see* Oath.

Aper (Boar), C. F. 27.

Aplata, Ailata, Awlata, Ath. III. 6.

Apostate (Wiðersaca).

If a priest or monk become an apostate, Eth. IX. 41.

That apostates depart the land, C. S. 4.

Apostle.

That there be a fast or festival on every apostle's commemora-  
tion (heah-tīd), Eth.V. 14. VI. 22.; C. E. 16.Apprehensio Colli, *see* Healsfang.

Ar.

That canons keep to their minster where their 'ār' is, Eth.V. 7.  
VI. 4.If any one quit the 'fyrd,' where the king is, that he perils his  
'ār,' Eth.V. 28. VI. 35.

That 'morð-wyrhtas' and perjurers forfeit their 'ār,' Eth.VI. 36.

Of 'god-bōts' arising from 'ār,' Ib. 51.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Aratura Precum (Bén-yrð), R. S. p. 436, 437.

Archbishop.

If any one violate his 'borh,' or 'mundbyrd,' Alf. 3.; Eth.VII. 6. 11.; C. E. 3.; C. S. 59.

If any one fight in his presence, Alf. 15.; Eth.VII. 12.

His 'burg-bryce,' Alf. 40.

His 'wer-gild' (by the North people's law), Wg. 2.

If a thief seek him, Ath. III. 6.

If a death-guilty man sought him, Eth.VII. 4.

His 'feoh' in 'Kent-lagu,' Ib. 7.

'Manböt' to him, Ed. C. 12.

That he have his family and servants under his 'frið-borg,' Ib. 21.

His forfeiture (forisfactura) in Mercian law, Wil. I. 16.

Has sac, soke, &amp;c. in his own lands, H. xx. 2.

If any one commit homicide, or hominicedium, in his house, H. LXXX. 8.

Army, *see* Fyrd.

Arson (Bærnet — Bläseras — Incendium), Ath. I. 6. IV. 6.; C. S. 65.; H. x. 1. XII. 1.

Incendium one of the king's rights, H. x. 1.

In a charge of arson that no one seek counsel, but answer immediately, H. XLVI. 1. XLVII.

If any one be accused of arson by the vicecomes or king's justiciary, H. LXVI. 9.

Aspelian (Represent).

Who may represent his lord, R. 3.

Assultus.

Premeditatus assultus, one of the king's rights, H. x. 1.

'Wer' forfeited by injustus assultus, H. LXXXVII. 6.

Astrikiþhet, Ed. C. 26.

Asylum (Frið-stól — Frið-socn).

If a 'forworht' man seek a 'frið-stól,' Eth.VII. 16.

If a man-slayer seek a very sacred 'frið-socn,' Eth. IX. 1.

Attachment (Befōn — Ætfōn).

If a man attach stolen or lost property (ceap), In. 25. 47. 75.; Ath. I. 9.; Eth. II. 8.

If any one attach a stolen man, and the party who sold him be dead, In. 53.

If the person with whom property is attached vouch another person to warranty, Ib. 75.

Of attaching beyond stream, O. D. 8.

Augustine (St.), Ed. C. 8.

Aveir, } *see* Property.  
Averium, }

Averiare, R. S. p. 434, 435.

Að, *see* Oath.

Að-fultum, Eth. IX. 22.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

## B.

**Bacon (Spic).**A shank to be given to a poor Englishman, Ath. I. *proœm*.**Bād, see Security.****Bærnet, see Arson.****Bāna, see Murderer.****Bán-bíte, Ethb. 35.****Bānes-blice, Ethb. 34.****Baptism (Fulluht — Fulwiht).**

If a priest neglect or refuse baptism, Wih. 6. ; E. &amp; G. 3.

That every child be baptized within thirty days, In. 2.

If a child die without baptism, Ib. 2.

**Bargannire, Edm. C. 5. ; Eth. IV. 5.****Baron (Barun — Baro).**

A baron not to be accused for hunting, C. F. 26.

If a plea relating to another baron's men arise in his court, Ed. C. 9.

‘Man-bôt’ to be paid to him, Ib. 12.

That barons have their household in their ‘friðborg,’ Ib. 21.

His forfeiture (*forisfactura*) in Mercian law, Wil. I. 16.

His heriot, Ib. 20.

That all barons hold themselves well in arms and horses, Wil. III. 8.

If a baron holding of the king die, of redeeming his land, H. I. 2.

If he wish to give his daughter or sister or relative in marriage, Ib. 3.

If a baron die leaving a daughter or wife, Ib. 3.

That he have the free disposal of his property ; and if he die without disposing of it, Ib. 7.

*Si forisfecerit*, Ib. 8.

That barons have their sokes and customs in peace, p. 502.

Barons to attend the *placita comitatum*, H. VII. 2.If a baron attend the *placita comitatum* in person, or by his *dapifer*, Ib. 7.That the *judex fiscalis* has legal power over barons having soke, H. XXIV.

If a plea arise between the men of barons having soke, H. XXV.

Barons to be judges in the king's court, H. XXIX. 1.

If a baron of the county plead against the *vicecomes*, H. XXX.His ‘*overseunes*,’ H. XXXV. 1. LXXXVII. 5.

That no baron plead singly in that which concerns the hundred, or many, H. XLVIII. 3.

If men of one or two barons fight, H. XCIV. 2.

**Barter (Hwearf), see Traffic.****Beard.**If any one shave off a ‘*ceorlish*’ man's beard, Alf. 35.**Bearn, see Child.****Beast, see Nyten.****Bebycgan, see Traffic.**

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Gebed-bigen*, Eth.VI. 51.  
*Bedellus* (*Bydel*), Eth.VII. 19.; C. E. 26.; R. S. p. 440, 441.  
*Bedford*, A. & G. 1.  
*Bees*, Ed. C. 8.  
*Beestings* (*Bysting*), R. S. p. 438, 439.  
*Befōn*, *see* Attachment.  
*Bel-flys*, R. S. p. 438, 439.  
*Bell*, Eth.VI. 51.  
     ‘*Angylde*’ of an ox’s, Edg. H. 8.  
*Bell-hūs*, R. 2.  
*Bēn*.  
     *Aceras* to *bēne*, i. e. *precum*, R. S. p. 434, 435.  
*Bēn-feorm* (*Firma Precum*), R. S. p. 440, 441.  
*Bēn-rīp*, R. S. p. 436, 437.  
*Bēn-yrð* (*Aratura precum*), R. S. p. 436, 437.  
*Beo-ceorl* } (*Bocherus*), R. S. p. 434, 435.  
*Beocere* }  
*Beo-peof*, Alf. 9.  
*Gebeorscipe* } (*Potatio*).  
*Geburscipe* }  
     If persons quarrel or be slain in a ‘*gebeorscipe*,’ In. 6.;  
     H. LXXXVII. 9. 10.  
     Six men to be named from, Ed. 1.  
     Regulations for preserving peace in *compotations*, H. LXXXI. 1.  
*Bere-brytta* (*Horrearius*), R. S. p. 440, 441.  
*Bere-gafol*, *see* *Gafol*.  
*Berigea*, *see* *Security*.  
*Besche* (*Fossorium*), Wil. I. 3.  
*Bescōren man*, *see* *Priest*.  
*Bespyrian*, *see* *Track*.  
*Bewæpnian*, *see* *Disarming*.  
*Billingsgate*, Eth. IV. 2.  
*Billum*, H. LXXVIII. 2.  
*Binding* (*Bindele* — *Bindung*).  
     If any one bind a freeman, Ethb. 24.; C. S. 61.; H. xc. 9.  
     If any one bind a man’s ‘*esne*,’ Ethb. 88.  
     If any one bind an innocent man of *ceorlish* degree, Alf. 35.  
     If any one bind a ‘*ceorl*,’ Ib. 35.  
     If any one bind a priest, C. S. 42.  
*Birele*.  
     An ‘*eorl*’s,’ Ethb. 14.  
     A ‘*ceorl*’s,’ Ib. 16.  
*Bishop*.  
     His ‘*feoh*,’ Ethb. 1.  
     His word, Wih. 16.  
     If any one accuse his ‘*esne*,’ Ib. 22.  
     If any one violate his ‘*borh*’ or ‘*mund-byrd*,’ Alf. 3.; C. S. 59.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Bishop — *continued.*

- If any one fight in his presence, Alf. 15.; Eth.VII. 12.  
 His 'burg-bryce,' Alf. 40.  
 If any one belie his testimony before him, In. 13.  
 What 'bōt' is to be made for his 'burg-bryce,' Ib. 45.  
 If his god-son be slain, Ib. 76.  
 In case of incest (adultery) that he have the 'inferiorem,'  
 E. & G. 4.; H. XI. 5.  
 That he is 'mæg' and 'mundbora' to ecclesiastics and strangers,  
 E. & G. 12.; R. 8.  
 His 'wergild' by the North people's law, Wg. 3.  
 That he see that the tithes be rendered at the right time,  
 Ath. I. procem.  
 That he exact the king's 'oferhrynes' (bōt) from an unjust  
 judge, Ath. I. 26.; Edg. II. 3.  
 If a thief seek him, Ath. IV. 4.  
 That he repair the churches in his diocese, and remind the king  
 concerning them, Edm. E. 5.  
 His share of a man's property who refuses to pay tithe, Edg. I. 3.;  
 Eth. IX. 8.; C. E. 8.; H. XI. 2.  
 That he be present at the 'gemōt,' &c., Edg. II. 5.; C. S. 18.;  
 H. VII. 2. XXXI. 3.  
 Of the 'wed' to be deposited in his suit, Eth. III. 12.  
 That bishops turn to righteousness, and live according to their  
 rule, Eth. V. 4. VI. 2.; C. E. 6.  
 If a death-guilty man sought him, Eth. VII. 5.  
 If any one be guilty of his 'mund-bryce,' Ib. 11.  
 That he is a proclaimer (bydel) and teacher of God's law, Ib.  
 19.; C. E. 26.  
 'Weofod-bōt' to be paid to him, C. S. 42.; H. XI. 8. LXVI. 3.  
 LXVIII. 5.  
 Of a man redeeming his hand from the bishop, C. S. 49.  
 Not to be accused for hunting, C. F. 26.  
 That he is judge in cases of 'ciric-bryce,' Ed. C. 6.  
 'Manbōt' to him, Ib. 12.  
 That he have his family and household in his 'friðborg,' Ib. 21.  
 His forfeiture (forisfactura) by Mercian law, Wil. I. 16.  
 If a bishop deviate from the faith, and heed not admonition, &c.,  
 H. v. 23. 24.  
 If he be expelled or despoiled, Ib. 26.  
 That a homicide within a church pay to him the pretium nati-  
 tatis, H. XI. 1.  
 Has 'sac,' 'socn,' &c. in lands subject to him, H. XX. 2.  
 His 'overseunes,' H. XXXV. 1. LXXXVII. 5.  
 If any one slay a bishop, H. LXVIII. 6.  
 If he slay any one, H. LXXIII. 1.  
 If homicide or homicidium be committed in his house, H.  
 LXXX. 8.

Blæseras, *see* Arson.

Blæs-horn, }  
 Blau-horn, } Edg. H. 8.

Bledstodiis (De), H. LXXVIII. 5.

Blód-geote, *see* Slaying.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Blóðwita (Forisfactura sanguinis), H. xxiii. 1. xxxvii. xxxix. lxx. 4. lxxx. 3. xciv. 1. 2.
- Blot, C. S. 5. *See* Superstitions.
- Boar (wild), C. F. 27.
- Bocherus (Beo-ceorl — Beocere), R. S. p. 434, 435.
- Bōc-land (Hereditas).  
 That a man may not dispose of his 'bōc-land' out of his family (mæg-burg), Alf. 41.; H. lxx. 21. lxxxviii. 14.  
 If a man refuse right with regard to 'bōc-land,' Ed. 2.  
 Of 'bōc-land' belonging to a slain thief, Ath. V. i. 1.  
 If a man have a church with (or without) a burying ground on his 'bōc-land,' Edg. I. 2.; C. E. 11.  
 That the king is entitled to the 'wites' of those having 'bōc-land,' Eth. I. 1.  
 If a man do a deed of outlawry, that he forfeit his 'bōc-land' to the king, C. S. 13.; H. xiii. 1.  
 If a man who forsakes his lord have 'bōc-land,' C. S. 78.; p. 456, 457. n.; H. xiii. 12. xl. 7.
- Bōc-riht (Testamenti rectum), R. S. p. 432, 433.
- Bold-getæl (Mansio), Alf. 37.
- Bonda, Eth. VI. 32.; C. S. 8. 73.; H. xiv. 5.
- Books.  
 'God-bōt' to be employed in buying books, Eth. VI. 51.
- Bordarius (Bordier), Wil. I. 17.
- Borh, }  
 Borh-bryce, } *see* Security.
- Boscus, *see* Wood.
- Botl, In. 67. 68.
- Bover (Bubulcus), Wil. I. 17.
- Branding, *see* Punishments.
- Brasif, Ed. C. L. 8.
- Bread, *see* Hláf.
- Breve.  
 Contempt of the king's writ, H. xiii. 1.
- Bribery (Méd-sceat — Feoh-fang).  
 That no one by bribery prevent another from seeking his own, Ed. 7.  
 If any one receive a bribe from a thief, Ath. I. 17.  
 If a reeve, or a thane take a bribe, Ath. IV. 1.  
 If any one do injustice for bribery, C. S. 15.
- Bricg-bōt, Eth. V. 26. VI. 32.; C. S. 10. 66.; R. S. p. 432, 433; H. x. 1. xiii. 9. lxvi. 6.
- Bridegroom (Brýd-guma).  
 That a bridegroom give his 'wed,' Edm. B. 1. 2.  
 That he declare what he will give his wife, Ib. 3.  
 That a bridegroom confirm by 'wed' all that he promised, Ib. 5.  
 If he desire to lead his wife out of the land, Ib. 7.
- Bromdūn, Eth. I. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Bubalus, C. F. 27.

Bubulcus (Bover), Wil. I. 17.

Buccellorum impletio (Bytt-fylling), Ath. V. VIII. 1.

*Gebūr.*

If any one fight in his house, In. 6.

His 'gerihta,' R. S. p. 434, 435.

Burg-geat-setl, R. 2.

Burg-gebétung, } Ath. I. 13.; Eth. V. 26. VI. 32.; C. S. 10. 66.; R. S.  
Burg-bôt, } p. 432, 433.; H. x. 1. XIII. 9. LXVI. 6.Burg-gemōt, *see* Gemōt.

Burglary (Hūs-bryce), C. S. 65.; Wil. I. 15.; H. XII. 1. XLVII.

*Geburscipe, see* Gebeorscipe.

Burh.

That every 'burh' be repaired fourteen days after rogation days,  
Ath. I. 13.

If any one fly to a king's 'burh,' Edm. S. 2.

That witness be appointed to every 'burh,' Edg. S. 3. 4. 5.

That every vouching and every ordeal be in the king's burg,  
Eth. III. 6.

If any one fight or steal in a king's 'burh,' Eth. VII. 15.

Burh-bryce.

The king's, archbishop's, bishop's, 'ealdorman's,' 'twelf-hinde'  
man's, 'six-hinde' man's 'burg-bryce,' Alf. 40.How 'bôt' is to be made for the king's, archbishop's, &c. 'burg-  
bryce,' In. 45.If any one fight before he demands justice, that he pay the king's  
'burg-bryce,' Eth. IV. 4.

To be compensated with 100 söl, Ib. 4.; H. XII. 2. xxxv. 2.

One of the king's rights, H. x. 1.

Burh-warū, Eth. II. 6.

Burying Place (Leger-stow — Líc-tūn).

Of vouching to warranty the sepulchre of the dead, In. 53.;  
Eth. II. 9.That a perjurer lie not in a consecrated burying place, Ath.  
I. 25.Of ecclesiastics not worthy a consecrated burying place,  
Edm. E. 1.That he who lies with a nun, or is a homicide, or an adulterer,  
be unworthy a consecrated burying place, Ib. 4.If a thane have, on his 'bōc-land,' a church with (or without)  
a consecrated burying place, Edg. I. 2.; C. E. 11.If any one be buried out of his shrift-district, Eth. V. 12.; C. E.  
13.

Butter, In. 70.

Buying, *see* Traffic.

Bydel (Bedellus), Eth. VII. 19.; C. E. 26.; R. S. p. 440, 441.

Byrigea, *see* Security;

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Byrne (Corslet, Hauberk, Coat of Mail).

A 'byrne' to be given in payment of 'wergild,' In. 54.

If a 'ceorl' have a 'byrne,' &amp;c., Wg. 10.

Bysting (Beestings), R. S. p. 438, 439.

Bytt-fylling (Buccellorum impletio), Ath.V. VIII. 1.

## C.

Cacepollus, Eth. IV. 3.

Cæg-locan, C. S. 77.

Gecænnan (Clænsian), H. &amp; E. 2. 4. 5. 16.; Wih. 17. 18-21. 22.

Cæsió, H. xvii.

Calf, Alf. 16.

Camerarius, Ed. C. 21.

Candlemas, Eth. IX. 12.

Cann, Wih. 17. 21. *See* Lād.Canon (Canonicus), *see* Priest.

Capreolus (Roebuck), C. F. 27.

Captale, *see* Ceap-gild.

Captalia Dominica Regis, H. XIII. 5.

Captio, } *see* Prison.

Carcern, }

Caruca, *see* Plough.

Castellacio, H. x. 1. XIII. 1.

Cattle (Orf, Pecus). *See also* Property.

Of the 'āngylde' of cattle, In. 56.

If any one follow the track of stolen cattle (orf), Edm. C. 6.;  
O. D. 1.If any one have 'borhleas orf,' and the 'land-rīca' seize it,  
Eth. III. 5.That no one receive strange (ignotum) cattle, Edm. C. 5.;  
Edg. H. 4.If undeclared cattle be five nights in the common meadow,  
Edg. S. 9.If any one will vouch cattle to warranty over the stream,  
O. D. 8.Cause. *See also* Suit.That causes be tried where the crime was committed, H. v. 12.  
LVII. 3.

Of the kinds of causes, H. VIII. 1-8. 21.

Of causæ participantēs, H. XX. 1.

Of capital causes, H. XLVI. 1. XLVII.

In what causes it is (or is not) necessary to answer directly,  
H. XLIX. 1.

Various rules respecting causes, H. XLIX. 1-7. LVII. 1-9.

Ceap, In. 37. 40. 46. 47. 49. 53. 56. 57. 60. 62. 74. 75.; E. & G. 7.; (cwic)  
Ath. I. procm.; Ath. I. 12. 24.; Edg. S. 6. 7. 8.; Eth. V. 2.  
VI. 10.; C. E. 18.; C. S. 2. *See* Aveir.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Ceap-gild (Captale), Ath. I. 3. 19. 21. V. 1. 1. 2. 4. VI. 1. 2. VIII. 8.; Edm. C. 6.; Edg. H. 2.; Edg. II. 7.; Edg. S. 11.; Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 25. 30.; O. D. 7.; Wil. III. 14.**
- Ceapian,** } *see Chapman and Traffic.*  
**Ceapman,** }
- Ceap-scip,** *see Ship.*
- Ceap-stow,** p. 184, 185.
- Cear-wund,** Ethb. 63.
- Cennan,** *see Vouching to Warranty.*
- Centenarius,** Ed. C. 29.; H. VII. 2.
- Ceoll,** Eth. IV. 2.
- Ceorl (Ceorlisc man — Twy-hinde man — Illiberalis — Rusticus — Villanus — Vilain — Socheman).**
- His 'mund-byrd,' Ethb. 15.
- If a man lie with his 'birele,' Ib. 16.
- If any one slay his 'hlāf-æta,' Ib. 25.
- If a 'ceorl' die, leaving a wife and child, H. & E. 6.; In. 38.; H. LXX. 18.
- If he commit fornication, Wih. 5.
- If he sacrifice to devils, Ib. 12.
- How a 'ceorl' shall clear himself, Ib. 21.
- If a man lie with his wife, Alf. 10.
- If a man lie with a 'ceorlisc' female, Ib. 11.
- If a 'ceorlisc' female betrothed fornicate, Ib. 18.; H. LXXXII. 9.
- If any one violate a 'ceorl's mennēn,' Alf. 25.
- If any one slay him innocent with a 'hloð,' Ib. 29.; H. LXXXVII. 4.
- If any one bind, or scourge, or imprison a 'ceorlisc' man, or shave him 'to homolan,' Alf. 35.
- If any one fight in his 'flet,' Ib. 39.
- His 'edor-bryce,' Ib. 40.
- If a 'ceorlisc' man be often accused of theft and taken in the fact, In. 18. 37.
- If a 'ceorl' be accused of 'flyman-fyrmð,' Ib. 30.; Ed. 8.; C. S. 13. 15.
- That a 'ceorl's weorðig' be inclosed, In. 40.
- If 'ceorls' have a common meadow to fence, Ib. 42.
- If a 'ceorlisc' man neglect (forsitte) the 'fyrd,' Ib. 51.
- If a 'ceorl' steal cattle (ceap), Ib. 57.
- If he hire another's yoke, Ib. 60.
- Of his 'wēr,' Ib. 70.; p. 176, 177.; O. 13.; Wg. 6. 9-12.; M. L.; Wil. I. 8.; H. LXIV. 2. LXIX. LXX. 1. LXXVI. 4.
- If a 'ceorl' living on 'gafol'-land be slain, A. & G. 2.
- His oath, O. 13.; H. LXIV. 2.
- If a 'ceorl' have five hides of land, Wg. 9.
- If he have helm, corslet, and sword ornamented with gold, Ib. 10.
- If his son and grandson have (or have not) land, Ib. 11. 12.
- If he have five hides of land, a church, &c., R. 2.
- If a 'ceorl' drive a beast of the forest, C. F. 22.
- If he (villanus) neglect to have the 'infamati in plegio,' Edm. C. 7.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Ceorl, &c. — *continued.*

His forfeiture (forisfactura) in Merc. lagu, Wil. I. 16.

His heriot, Ib. 20.

Villani not to be judges, H. xxix. 1.

His 'man-bōt,' H. Lxix.

His 'wēr' in Wessex, Wil. I. 8.; H. Lxx. 1.

His 'overseunessa,' H. LxxxI. 3.

## Ceper (Cippus), Wil. I. 3.

## Chapman (Ceapman).

That they bring the men that they take with them before the king's reeve, Alf. 34.

If a chapman traffic up the country, or if stolen property be attached with him, In. 25.

## Cheese (Cyse), In. 70.

## Cheesewright (Cyse-wyrhta), R. S. p. 438, 439.

## Chichester, Ath. I. 14.

## Child (Bearn — Cild — Cniht).

If the father die, H. &amp; E. 6.; In. 38.

If a child be deaf and dumb, Alf. 14.

If any one entrust his child to another's keeping and it be killed, Ib. 17.; H. Lxxxviii. 7. 8.

That a child be baptized within thirty days, In. 2.

If it die without baptism, Ib. 2.

That a child of ten years may be cognizant of a theft, Ib. 7.

Of the rearing of a foundling, Ib. 26.

Of the 'wēr,' if any one clandestinely beget a child, Ib. 27.; H. Lxxviii. 4.

A cow to be given for its fostering, In. 38. 70.

A child in the cradle formerly accounted equally guilty with its parents, C. S. 77.

Of children born after crime committed by the parent, Ed. C. 19.

Of property committed to a child, H. xxiii. 3. xlv. 2.

Children under fifteen not to carry on a suit, H. Lix. 9. Lxx. 18.

If a child be slain, H. Lxx. 15. 16.

That no heir be entrusted to a relation or a stranger, Ib. 19.

If any one die childless, succession to his property, Ib. 20.

That the eldest son have the father's fief, Ib. 21.

## Chiltre, H. p. 218.

Chimius, *see* Highway.

## Chirothecæ (Gloves), Eth. IV. 2.; R. S. p. 438, 439.

## Chrism.

If a priest do not fetch chrism at the right time, E. &amp; G. 3.

## Christian (Cristen man).

If any one shed a christian man's blood, Edm. E. 3.

That christians be not sold out of their country (earde) nor carried into heathendom, In. 11.; Eth. V. 2. VI. 9. VIII. 5.; C. S. 3.; Wil. I. 41. III. 15.

That christians be not condemned to death for too little cause, Eth. V. 3. VI. 10.; C. S. 2.; Wil. I. 40.

That every christian shun fornication, Eth. V. 10. VI. 11.

Restrictions regarding marriage, Eth. VI. 12.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

**Christian — *continued.***

That every adult christian fast three days before the feast of St. Michael, Eth.VIII. 2.

That every christian know his Paternoster and creed, C. E. 22.

**Christianity (Cristendom).**

If any one corrupt (wyrde) christianity, E. &amp; G. 2.

That every one strictly hold to one christianity, Eth.V. 1. VI. 1. 34. IX. 44.; C. E. 1.

That every one be observant of his christianity, Eth.V. 22. VI. 27.; C. E. 19. 21.

That every one promote true christianity, Eth.VI. 42.; C. S. 11.

**Christmas (Midwinter — Gehhol).**

If any one steal at Yule, Alf. 5.

Twelve days festival (freols) at, Ib. 43.

'Freols' from Christmas to the octave of the Epiphany, C. E. 16.

**Church (Cirice — Godes-hūs — Ciric-bryce — Ciric-ren — Ciric-soen — Ciric-wæcce — Ciric-wæd).**

Its 'feoh,' Ethb. 1.; Eth.VII. 7.

That it be exempt from tax (gafol), Wih. 1.

Its 'mund-byrd,' Ib. 2.; Eth.VII. 8.

That adulterers be excluded from, Wih. 3.

Of church-'socns,' if any one seek a 'mynster-hām,' Alf. 2.

If any one steal in a church, Alf. 6.

If any one flee to a church, Ib. 5. 42.; In. 5.; Ath. III. 6. IV. 4.; Edm. S. 2.; Eth.VII. 5.; Ed. C. 5.; Wil. I. 1.

Of church-'bryce,' Ath. I. 5.; Ed. C. 6.; Wil. I. 15.

That the bishop repair the churches within his diocese, Edm. E. 5.

That God's church be entitled to (wyrðe) all dues, Edg. I. 1.

That a thane pay a third of his tithe to his church, Ib. 2.; C. E. 11.

If a thane have a church with (or without) a burying ground on his 'bōc-land,' Edg. I. 2.; C. E. 11.

That all churches be in God's and the king's 'grith,' Eth.V. 10. VI. 13. VII. 31. IX. 1.; C. E. 2.; Ed. C. 1.

If any one traffic with a church, Eth.V. 10. VI. 15.

If any one reduce a church to servitude, Eth.V. 10. VI. 15.

If any one turn a priest out of his church, Eth.V. 10. VI. 15.

That church robbery (ren) be abstained from, Eth.VI. 28.

That every one strictly 'grið' and 'frið' God's church, Ib. 42.; Ed. C. 1. 2.

That money-(feoh)-'bōts' arising from 'god-bōts' be employed for church vestments, &amp;c. Eth.VI. 51.

If any one fight in a church (Suð-engla lagu), Eth.VII. 9.

If any one slay or wound another within church walls (or doors), Eth.VII. 13. IX. 1-4.; C. E. 2. 3.; H. XI. 1. XII. 3. XXI. LXXVIII. 2. LXXIX. 5. LXXXVII. 6.

That all churches be entitled to full 'grið,' Eth. IX. 1.

Are not all of equal rank, Ib. 5.; C. E. 3.

Of 'grith-bryce' of a 'heafod-mynster' and a 'medemre mynster,' Eth. IX. 5.; C. E. 3.; H. LXXIX. 6.

That every one must aid in the reparation of churches, C. S. 66.

That any one holding a fief of the church plead not in another court, Ed. C. 4.

If any one violate its 'grið,' Ib. 6.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Church — *continued.*

Its share of treasure trove, Ed. C. 14.

Its law amended, and its jurisdiction separated from that of the civil courts, Wil. IV.

Immunities granted, H. I. 1.

That churches have their sokens and consuetudines in peace, H. p. 502.

Of the king's soke in case of homicide in a church, H. XXI.

Forfeiture of 'wēr' through homicide in a church, H. LXXXVII. 6.

Church Frið, *see* Frið.

## Church-Mongering (Circ-mangung), Eth.V. 10. VI. 15.

## Church-Scot (Circ-sceat).

That it be paid by Martinmas, In. 4.; Edg. I. 3.; Eth. VI. 18. IX. 11.; C. E. 10.; R. S. p. 434, 435.; H. XI. 4.

If any one withhold church-scot, In. 4.; Eth. IX. 11.; C. E. 10.; H. XI. 4.

Church-scot to be rendered to 'þam healme and to þam heorðe,' In. 61.

That church-scot be rendered, Ath. I. proem.; Edm. E. 2.; R. S. p. 432, 433.

That church-scot be rendered to the mother (eald) mynster, Edg. I. 2.; Eth. VIII. 4.; C. E. 11.

That a thane, a 'geneat,' and a 'cotsetla' pay church-scot, R. S. p. 432, 433.

Cifes, *see* Adultery.Cild, *see* Child.

## Cild-festre, In. 63.

## Ciltre, H. p. 503.

## Cippus (Ceper), Wil. I. 3.

Circ-bōt, *see* Reparation of Churches.Circ-bryce, *see* Church.Circ-frið, *see* Frið and Church.Circ-grið, *see* Grið.Circ-mangung, *see* Church-mongering.Circ-ren, *see* Church.Circ-sceat, *see* Church-scot.Circ-soen, *see* Church.Circ-stalu, *see* Theft.Circ-wæcce, } *see* Church.

Circ-wæd, }

Circ-þegn, *see* Priest.

## Cist, C. S. 77.

## City.

Of the liberty of cities, Ed. C. L. 1.

That every city (civitas) have as many high roads (magistræ viæ) as it has principal gates (magistræ portæ), H. LXXX. 3.

Clænsian, *see* Gecænnan.

## Clænsung (Purification), C. E. 2.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Clamor (Cri), *see* Hream.
- Cleric and Clericus, *see* Priest.
- Clothing (Scrūd).  
For a year, to be given to a poor Englishman, Ath. I. proœm.
- Cniht, *see* Child.
- Coat of mail, *see* Byrne.
- Cocus, Ed. C. 21.
- Cohors, *see* Hloð.
- Coining, *see* Money and Moneyers.
- Collar (Hoppe).  
‘Angylde’ of a dog’s, Edg. H. 8.
- Collificium (Homola), Alf. 35.
- Colonus, *see* Cultivur.
- Comatio (Hættian), *see* Punishments.
- Combustio, H. xvii.
- Comes, *see* Eorl.
- Comitatus, *see* Gemōt.
- Communicant, *see* Husl-genga.
- Companagium (Sufel—Gesufel hláf), Ath. V. viii. 6.; R. S. p. 436, 437.
- Compellatio, H. xlv. 1. lxiv. 2. lxvi. 8.
- Compounding (Geping — Dyrne Geping).  
If a ‘gesidcund’ man compound with the king or ‘ealdorman,’  
In. 50.  
If any one be accused of secretly compounding, Ib. 52.;  
Ath. V. xi.  
Of compounding in the case of driving to ‘ceap,’ Ib. 62.  
If any one wish to compound for wounding, H. lxxxviii. 16.
- Compurgation.  
Process of, trial by, Eth. I. 1.
- Concubine (Cyfes), *see* Adultery.
- Condemned (Forwyrht).  
That no condemned person be put to death on a Sunday,  
E. & G. 9.; C. S. 45.  
If a criminal live three days after mutilation, E. & G. 10.  
Of ‘forworht’ men, Ath. V. viii. 3.  
If a ‘forworht’ man seek an asylum (frið-stól), Eth. VII. 16.  
If a condemned criminal desire confession, *see* Confession.
- Conducticii, H. viii. 2.
- Confession and Confessor (Scrift — Scrift-spræc).  
If a death-guilty man desire shrift, E. & G. 5.; C. S. 44.; H. xi. 9.  
lxvi. 4.  
Frequent shrift enjoined, Eth. V. 22. VI. 27.  
That every one three days before St. Michael’s go barefoot to  
confession, Eth. VIII. 2.  
If a priest refuse shrift, C. S. 44.; H. xi. 9.
- Congildo, *see* Gegilda.
- Conterminatio, H. xxxiv. 5.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Contramandatio, H. LIX. *passim*. LX. 1. 2.
- Contrapositio, H. XXXIV. 5.
- Contumelia, H. XLIII. 8. XLIV.
- Conus, Eth. IV. 5.
- Conviction (Oferstælan), C. S. 36. 37.
- Corpse (Líc).  
If a corpse be buried out of its district (sċīr), Eth.V. 12. VI. 21.;  
C. E. 13.
- Correction (Steore), Ath.V. XI.
- Corredium, Eth.VIII. 2.
- Corslet, *see* Byrne.
- Corsnæd, Eth. IX. 22. 24.; C. E. 5 *bis*.
- Cotsetus *and* Cotsetla, R. S. p. 432, 433.; H. XXIX. 1. LXXXI. 3.
- Counsel (Consilium).  
That, in a capital charge, no one seek counsel, but answer directly, H. XLVI. 1. XLVII.  
If any one impleaded by the justiciary go to counsel, and do not answer immediately, H. XLVIII. 1.
- County Court, *see* Gemōt.
- Court. *See also* Gemōt *and* Placitum.  
If any one holding of the church plead in another court, Ed. C. 4.  
That no one may deny 'recordationem curiæ regis,' H. XXXI. 4.  
If any one has a cause for trial in the king's court, H. XXXIII. 1.
- Cow (Cū).  
If any one steal a cow, Alf. 16.  
A cow to be given for fostering a child, In. 38.  
'Angylde' of its eye; its horn; its tail, Ib. 59.  
Its 'ceap-gild,' Ath.V. VI. 2.; O. D. 7.  
Of the ox-herd's 'mete-cū,' R. S. p. 438, 439.
- Cowherd, R. S. p. 438, 439.
- Craspice, Eth. IV. 2.
- Creda, C. E. 22.
- Cri (Clamor), *see* Hream.
- Cripplegate, Eth. IV. 1.
- Cristendōm, *see* Christianity.
- Cristen man, *see* Christian.
- Crocca, H. LXXXVIII. 18. XCIV. 3.
- Cū, *see* Cow.
- Cultivur (Colonus).  
Cultivators not to be aggrieved, nor removed from the land, Wil. I. 29.  
If a lord do not provide proper cultivators, Ib. 31.
- Cuma, *see* Strangers.
- Cumin, Ed. C. L. 8.
- Cuniculus, C. F. 27.
- Curia, *see* Court.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Curtillum (Weorðig), In. 40.  
 Cwene, *see* Woman.  
 Cwide, *see* Testament.  
 Cyfes, *see* Adultery.  
 Cyne-bōt.  
     Of the North king's, Wg. 1.  
     Of 'cyne-bōt' by Mercian law, M. L.  
 Cynedōm, M. L.  
 Cyne-gild.  
     By Mercna lage, M. L.  
 Cyning, *see* King.  
 Cyning-āð, *see* Oath.  
 Cyninges Geréfa, *see* Reeve.  
 Cyninges Gerihta, *see* Secular Dues.  
 Cyninges ðegn, *see* Thane.  
 Cyre-āð, *see* Oaths.  
 Cyse (Cheese), In. 70.  
 Cyse-wyrhta (Cheesewright), R. S. p. 438, 439.  
 Cyðan, *see* Declaring.

## D.

- Dæd-bāna, Eth. IX. 23. H. LXXXV. 3.  
 Gēdāl-land, In. 42.  
 Dane.  
     If a Dane slay, or be slain by, an Englishman, A. & G. 2.;  
     Eth. II. 5.; Ed. C. 16.; H. LXX. 6. 8.  
     That neither English nor Dane receive a thief or 'Wealh' of the  
     other, Eth. II. 6.  
     If a Dane slay our property, Ib. 7.  
 Danegeld, *see* Denegeldum.  
 Danish Law (Dena Lagu).  
     Of the king's rights (gerihta) in Danish law, C. S. 15.  
     That one judging unjustly be guilty of 'lah-slit,' Ib. 15.;  
     H. XXXIV. 1.  
     Of 'hām-socn,' C. S. 63.  
     If any one neglect 'burg-bōt,' &c., Ib. 66.  
     Of a thane's heriot, Ib. 72.  
     Of 'Rom-feoh,' Ed. C. 10.; Wil. I. 17.  
     Of the emendatio forisfacturæ, Ib. 33.  
     If any one violate the king's peace, Wil. I. 2.; H. XIII. 1.  
     If any one having 'tol' and 'team,' &c. be impleaded in the  
     county, Wil. I. 2.  
     If any one accused of robbery flee from his surety, Ib. 3.  
     Of claiming stolen property, Ib. 21.  
     If a judge judgè wrongfully, Ib. 39.  
     Forfeiture, if justice be shunned, Ib. 42.  
     Of a triple 'lād,' H. LXVI. 9. 10.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Dapifer, Ed. C. 12. 21.; H. VII. 7. XLI. 2. XLII. 2. LXI. 10.
- Deacon. *See also* Priest.  
 His 'feoh,' Ethb. 1.  
 How he is to clear himself, Wih. 18.  
 If he be accused in a single or triple suit, Fth. IX. 20.  
 If he be charged with an offence, C. E. 5.
- Dead.  
 If any one vouch the dead to warranty, In. 53.; Eth. II. 9.
- Deaf, *see* Dumb.
- Death, *see* Slaying.
- Death-guilty (Feorh-scyldig — Deað-scyldig — Deað-scyld.)  
 If a death-guilty man sought a church, the king, archbishop,  
 'ætheling,' &c., In. 5.; Eth. VII. 4. 5.; H. XCH. 7.  
 If an ecclesiastic foredo himself with deadly sin, E. & G. 4.;  
 C. S. 43.  
 If a death-guilty man desire confession, E. & G. 5.; C. S. 44.;  
 H. XI. 9. LXVI. 4.  
 That a homicide within church walls is death-guilty, Eth. VII. 13.  
 That he who fights or steals in the king's burg or presence is  
 death-guilty, Ib. 15.
- Debt (Eofut), Alf. 22.
- Decania, *see* Tithing.
- Decanus (Tyenþe heued), Ed. C. 27. 28.
- Declaring (Cyðan).  
 That every bargain (ceap) be declared, Edg. S. 5-9.  
 If any one do not declare a bargain, Ib. 7-9.
- Defensor, H. XXVI.
- Dei Rectitudines, *see* Divine Dues.
- Delegatus, H. XLV. 5.
- Déma, *see* Judge.
- Dena lagu, *see* Danish Law.
- Denarium S. Petri, *see* Rom-feoh.
- Denegeldum (Danegeld).  
 What is to be paid, Ed. C. 11.; H. xv.  
 Church lands exempted therefrom, Ed. C. 11.  
 Citizens of London exempted from, H. p. 502.  
 One of the king's rights, H. x. 1.
- Denial (Andsæc).  
 If a man make denial of 'borh,' In. 41.  
 That a man may deny harbouring (frymð), In. 46.  
 How a man shall make denial of a debt, O. 11.  
 That the 'steores-man' make denial, if any one be robbed in a  
 ship, Eth. II. 4.  
 That denial is stronger than accusation, Ib. 9.  
 If any one deny words charged to him, Wil. I. 24.
- Denier Sein Piere, *see* Rom-feoh.
- Deofol, }  
 Deofol-gild, } Wih. 12. 13. *See* Superstitions.
- Deor-hege, R. S. p. 432, 433 *bis*, 434, 435.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Derehdner, *see* Dirationare.
- Devisa (Devise), *see* Divisa.
- Difforciatio Recti, H. xxii.
- Dirationare, } (Derehdner), Ed. C. 36.; Wil. I. 23. 45.; H. p. 502,  
 Disracionare, } 503 *passim*. XLVIII.
- Disarming (Bewæpnian).  
 If a man unlawfully disarm another, C. S. 61.; H. xc. 9.  
 If any one unjustly disarmed be slain, H. xc. 10.
- Dissaisiatus.  
 That no one dissaisiatus plead, H. LIII. 5. LXI. 21.
- Distress, *see* Nam.
- Dividiacio, H. xxiii. 1.
- Divine Dues (Godecunde Gerihta — Dei Rectitudines, vel Recta).  
 That all God's dues be strictly paid, E. & G. 5. 6.; Eth. V. 11.  
 VI. 16. 43. VIII. 4.; C. E. 8. 14.  
 If homicide be committed in resisting them, E. & G. 6.; C. S.  
 49.; H. xi. 11. xiiii. 11.  
 If any one refuse to pay them, E. & G. 6.; C. S. 49.; H. xi. 11.  
 LXVI. 5.  
 That 'man friþige georne' all God's dues, Eth. IX. 14.; C. E. 14.  
 Forfeiture of 'wēr' through Dei rectum difforciatum, H.  
 LXXXVII. 6.
- Divisa (Devise), Wil. I. 4.; H. ix. 4. LVII. 1. 8.
- Dog (Hund).  
 If a dog tear or bite any one, Alf. 23.  
 'Angylde' of a dog's collar, Edg. H. 8.  
 Of a 'muchehunt,' C. F. 11.  
 That no mediocris have greyhounds, Ib. 31.  
 Of hamstringing (genuiscissio), Ib. 31. 32.  
 If a dog go mad, Ib. 33. 34.  
 De canum expeditatione, H. xvii.
- Dolg-bōt, Alf. 23.
- Dōm (Judgment). *See* Justice.  
 If any one pronounce unjust judgment, Edg. II. 3.; C. S. 15.;  
 Wil. I. 13.  
 That 'dōm' stand where thanes are unanimous, Eth. III. 13.;  
 H. v. 6. xxxi. 2.  
 If any one deny just judgment, C. S. 15.
- Dōm-bōc, Ed. procem. Ib. 8.; Ath. I. 5.; Edg. I. 3. 5.
- Dominus, *see* Hlaford.
- Domus Invasio, *see* Hām-socn.
- Dormitory, *see* Slæp-ern.
- Dos, H. Lxx. 22.
- Dowry (Gyft), In. 31.
- Drihtin-beag, Ethb. 6.
- Drince-lean, C. S. 82.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

## Drinking.

If the king drink at a man's 'hām,' Ethb. 3.

If any one set a 'steop,' or draw a weapon, where men are drinking, H. &amp; E. 12. 13.

Dumb or Deaf, Alf. 14.; H. LXXVIII. 6.

Dūn-sæte, O. D. 9.

Dunstan (St.), C. E. 17.

## E.

Eala-hūs (Alehouse), Eth. III. 1.

Ealdorman, (Alderman).

If any one break his 'borh' or 'mund-byrd,' Alf. 3.; C. S. 59.; Eth. VII. 11.

If any one fight in his presence, Alf. 15. 38.; Eth. VII. 12.

His 'burg-bryce,' Alf. 40.; In. 36.

If any one fight in his house, In. 6.

If he let a thief escape, Ib. 36.

If a 'gesiðcund' man compound with him for his household, Ib. 50.

His 'wer-gild,' by the North people's law, Wg. 3.

If a thief seek him, Ath. III. 6. IV. 4.

If he neglect to have pledge for the infamati, Edm. C. 7.

That he attend the shiremete, &amp;c., Edg. II. 5.; C. S. 18.; H. VII. 2. XXXI. 3.

That he go and seize the murderer, in case of 'frið-brece,' or lie in 'unfrið,' Eth. II. 6.

His 'griðes-bōt,' Eth. III. 1.

If a death-guilty man sought him, Eth. VII. 5.

Danish definition of 'ealdorman,' C. F. 3.

Pœna et forisfactio of, Ib. 21.

That every hundred be under an alderman, H. VIII. 1. xci. 1.

Ealu, Wilisc (Welsh Ale), In. 70.

Eard, *see* Land.

East-Anglia.

A thane's heriot in, C. S. 72.

Easter.

If any one steal at Easter, Alf. 5.

Seven days before and seven days after to be kept, Ib. 43.

That a halfpenny worth of wax be rendered at Easter for 'leoht-gescot,' C. E. 12.

Easter-feorm (Firma Paschalis), R. S. p. 436, 437.

Edor,

Edor-brecð, }

Edor-bryce, }

If a freeman commit 'edor-brecð,' Ethb. 27.

If he pass over (gegangeð) an 'edor,' Ib. 29.

Of a 'ceorl's' 'edor-bryce,' Alf. 40.

Edward the Confessor.

His laws to be observed, Wil. III. 13.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Edward (Saint), Eth.V. 16.; C. E. 17.
- Eel (Æl), In. 70.
- Efesian (Shaving), Alf. 35.
- Ember-days (Ymbren-dagas).  
 To be observed, Alf. 43.  
 Ordeals and oaths forbidden on 'riht ymbren-dagas,' Eth.V. 18.  
 VI. 25.; C. E. 17.; H. LXII. 1.  
 That they be held as directed by St. Gregory, Eth.VI. 23.;  
 C. E. 16.
- Emissio, H. XL.
- Enemy, *see* Gefā and Fæhð.
- Engla lagu.  
 Of a 'heafod-mynster's' 'grið-bryce' in Engla lagu, Eth. IX. 5.  
 Of the king's 'mund-bryce,' C. E. 3.
- England.  
 Tripartite division of, H. VI. 1. VIII. 9.
- Englishman.  
 If an Englishman slay or be slain by a Dane, A. & G. 2.; Eth.  
 II. 5.; Ed. C. 16.; H. LXX. 6. 8.  
 One poor Englishman to be fed, Ath. I. procem.  
 That neither English nor Dane receive a thief or 'Wealh' of  
 the other, Eth. II. 6.  
 Between English and 'Wealh' there is no lād but ordeal,  
 O. D. 2.  
 If an Englishman slay a 'Wealh,' and vice versa, Ib. 5.  
 That no Englishman travel on 'Wylisc land,' and vice versa,  
 without the regular 'land-men,' Ib. 6.  
 If an Englishman challenge a Frenchman on account of theft,  
 homicide, &c., and vice versa, Wil. II. 1. 2. III. 12.; H. LIX. 15.  
 Of an Englishman's 'lād,' in a case of outlawry, Wil. II. 3.;  
 H. XVIII.  
 If an Englishman be slain, H. LXIX.  
 An Englishman, if murdered, not to be paid for, H. XCII. 6.
- Eofut (Debt), Alf. 22.
- Eorl,  
 Eorlcund man, } (Comes — Quens).  
 Eorl-riht,
- If one man slay another in 'an eorl's tūn,' Ethb. 13.  
 If a man lie with his 'birele,' Ib. 14.  
 If an 'esne' slay an 'eorlcund' man, H. & E. 1. 2.  
 That an 'eorl' be 'mæg' and 'mund-bora' to ecclesiastics and  
 strangers, E. & G. 12.  
 His 'wergild,' Wg. 2.  
 Of athane being worthy of 'eorl-riht,' R. 5.  
 If a thief seek him, Ath. III. 6.  
 If he neglect to have pledge for the infamati, Edm. C. 7.  
 Of the 'wed' to be given in his suit, Eth. III. 12.  
 His heriot, C. S. 72.; Wil. I. 20.; H. XIV. 1.  
 'Manbōt' to be paid to the comes, Ed. C. 12.  
 That comites have their family and servants under their 'frið-  
 borg,' Ib. 21.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Eorl, &c. — *continued.*

- His forfeiture (*forisfactura*) in Mercian law, Wil. I. 16.  
 Forfeiture to him in case any one will not submit to justice, Ib. 42.  
 That all comites be well furnished with arms and horses, Wil. III. 8.  
 If a comes holding of the king die, of redeeming his land, H. I. 2.  
 That the comes attend the county court, H. VII. 2.  
 Has 'sac and soc,' 'tol and team,' in lands subject to him, H. XX. 2.  
 His 'overseunes,' H. XXXV. 1. LXXXVII. 5.  
 If any one commit homicide or *homicidium* in his house, H. LXXX. 8.

Eowende (*Genitalia*), Alf. 25.

Erminge stræte, Ed. C. 12.; Wil. I. 26.

Erthmíotum, H. LVII. 8.

Escape (*Ut-hleapan — Utleipa*).

- If a thief escape, In. 28. 36. 72.; C. S. 29.; Wil. I. 3. 49. 50.; H. XII. 3. LIX. 18. LXV. 1. 2.  
 If any one escape from his lord, or shun the ordeal, Eth. I. 1. III. 4.; C. S. 30. 31.; Wil. I. 52.; H. XLI. 6. LXV. 4.  
 If any one run away from his lord, H. XLIII. 2.

## Esne.

- If a man lie with an 'esne's' wife (*cwyne*), Ethb. 85.  
 If he slay another, innocent, Ib. 86.; H. LXX. 2. 3.  
 If his eye be struck out or his foot off, Ethb. 87.  
 If any one bind a man's 'esne,' Ib. 88.  
 If he slay an 'eorlcund' man, H. & E. 1. 2.  
 If he slay a freeman, Ib. 3. 4.  
 If an 'esne,' against his lord's command, do servile work on a Sunday, Wih. 9.  
 If he work on Sunday of his own accord (*rade*), Ib. 10.  
 If any one accuse a bishop's or a king's 'esne,' Ib. 22.  
 If any one accuse a priest's 'esne,' Ib. 23.  
 If a layman's 'esne' accuse a churchman's, or a churchman's a layman's, Ib. 24.  
 If any one lend a sword, or give a spear, or lend a horse to an 'esne,' In. 29.

Essartum, H. XVII.

Essoign, *see* Soinus.Eucharist, *see* Husel.

Evocatio, H. XI.

Ewe, In. 55.

Exacting (*Amānian*).

- If the reeve do not exact rightly, Ed. 5.  
 The bishop to exact the king's 'oferhrynes' of the reeve, Ath. I. 26.  
 That the shire bishop exact 'bōt' from an unjust judge, Ib. 26.; Edg. II. 3.  
 That every freeman be free from exactions, Wil. III. 5.

Excess in eating and drinking (*Oferfylle*), Eth. V. 25. VI. 28.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Excommunication (Amānsumian).  
 For refusing to pay church scot, Edm. E. 2.  
 If an excommunicated person (not a suppliant) dwell in the king's neighbourhood, Eth.V. 29. VI. 36.  
 If a monk or mass-priest apostatize, that he be excommunicated, Eth. IX. 41.  
 If any one harbour an excommunicated person, C. S. 67.; H. x. 1. XI. 14. XIII. 10.
- Excussio, H. XL.
- Exeter, Ed. 4.; Ath. I. 14.
- Exile (Wræce — Weallian).  
 If a minister of the altar be a homicide, that he be banished, C. S. 41.
- Expeditatio, H. XVII.
- Expeditio, *see* Fyrd.
- Extorpere (Torfian), Edm. C. 4.

## F.

- Gefā,* } (Fæhð-bōt — Feud — Foe — Enemy). *See also* Wer-fæhð.  
*Fæhð,* }
- That no one fight with his 'hām-sittende gefā,' before demanding justice of him, Alf. 42.; Eth. IV. 4.; H. LXXXII. 1. LXXXIII. 1. 3.
- Of buying off 'fæhðe,' In. 74.
- That a homicide bear the 'fæhðe,' Edm. S. 1.; H. LXXXVIII. 12.
- That the 'witan' settle 'fæhðes,' Edm. S. 7.
- That neither English nor Danish receive the other's foe (gefā), Eth. II. 6.
- If any one charge an ecclesiastic with 'fæhðe,' Eth. IX. 23. 24.; C. E. 5.
- That no monk demand or give 'fæhð-bōt,' Eth. IX. 25.; C. E. 5.
- If any one, on account of 'fæhðe,' wish to withdraw from his kin, H. LXXXVIII. 13.
- Fælæcan, Ath. I. 20.
- Fæmne, *see* Woman.
- Fæsten, } *see* Fast.  
 Fæsten-bryce, }
- Fahmon, Alf. 5.
- Falsarii, *see* Money and Moneyers.
- Farmer, H. LVI. 1-3.
- Fast (Fæsten — Fæsten-bryce — Unfæstende).  
 If any one give flesh to his household in fast time, Wih. 14.; C. S. 47.  
 If a 'peow' eat flesh in fast time, Wih. 14. 15.; E. & G. 8.; C. S. 47.  
 If a priest misdirect about a fast, E. & G. 3.  
 If a freeman or 'peow' break a lawful fast, Ib. 8.; C. S. 47.  
 Ordeals, oaths, and marriages forbidden on fasts and festivals, E. & G. 9.; Eth.V. 18. VI. 25.; C. E. 17.; H. LXII. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Fast—*continued.*

That fast-tides are to be most strictly observed, Edg. I. 5.; Eth. V. 14. 15. VI. 22. 43. IX. 16.; C. E. 14. 16.; C. S. 38.

That every one fast on a Friday, Edg. I. 5.; Eth. V. 17. VI. 24.; C. E. 16.; H. LXII. 1.

That fasts be observed, as St. Gregory appointed, Eth. VI. 23.

That 'fæsten-bryce' be carefully avoided, Ib. 28.

That every adult christian fast three days before the feast of St. Michael, Eth. VIII. 2.

## Father.

Responsible for his deaf and dumb child, Alf. 14.

If any one desert his father or relative in their necessity, and a relation succeed to their property, H. LXXXVIII. 15.

## Fealty, Wil. III. 2.

## Feax-fang (Hergripa), Ethb. 33.; H. xciv. 4.

## Gefedere.

That a man may not marry with his 'gefedere,' Eth. VI. 12.; C. E. 7.

## Fed-esl, Ethb. 12.

Felagus, Ed. C. 15. *See* Gesið.

## Feld-cirice (Field-church), Eth. IX. 5.; C. E. 3.

## Felonia, H. XLIII. 7. XLVI. 3. LIII. 4.

Feodum, *see* Fief:Feoh, *see* Money.

Of God and the church's 'feoh;' a bishop's, a priest's, a deacon's, a clerk's, Ethb. 1.

If any one take 'feoh' from a dwelling (inn), Ib. 28.

Of the fæder-feoh, Ib. 81.

If any one entrust 'feoh' to another's monk, Alf. 20.; H. xxiii. 3. XLV. 2.

The king's and archbishop's 'feoh' in Kentish law, Eth. VII. 7.

Feoh-fang, *see* Bribery.Feohtan, *see* Fighting.Feohtlac, Eth. IX. 4.; C. E. 3.; C. S. 48. *See* Fighting.Feorh-scyldig, *see* Death-guilty.

Feorm (cyninges), } (Purveyance), Alf. 2.; Ath. I. procem.; C. S. 70.  
Feorm-fultum, }

Feormian, *see* Harboursing.Feorran-cumene men, *see* Strangers.Feos-bōt, *see* Money.

## Ferdingi, H. xxix. 1.

Ferht, *see* Fyrht.

## Fersc, p. 184, 185.

## Geferscipe, Ath. V. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

**Festival (Freols-dæg — Freols-tīd — Freols-bryce).**

- Of the celebration of mass-days, Alf. 43.; Edg. I. 5.; C. E. 14.  
 That St. Mary's, and every apostle's, and St. Edward's festival,  
 and every Friday be observed, Alf. 43.; Eth. V. 14. 15. 16. 17.  
 VI. 22.; C. E. 16. 17.  
 If a priest misdirect about a festival, E. & G. 3.  
 If a freeman or a 'peow' work on a festival, Ib. 7.; C. S. 45.;  
 H. xi. 10.  
 Ordeals, oaths, &c. forbidden on festivals, E. & G. 9.; Eth. V. 18.  
 VI. 25.; C. E. 17.; H. LXII. 1.  
 That a criminal (forwyrht) be secured and held till a festival be  
 over, E. & G. 9.; C. S. 45.  
 That Sunday and Friday be kept, Edg. I. 5.  
 That festivals be strictly observed, Eth. V. 13-15. VI. 22. 43.  
 IX. 16.; C. E. 14.; C. S. 38.  
 That 'freols-bryce' be carefully avoided, Eth. VI. 28.

Festre, *see* Foster.Feud, *see* Gefā and Fief.Fidejussio, *see* Security.**Fief (Feodum).**

- If any one hold of the church, Ed. C. 4.  
 If a lord take his fief from his man, H. XLIII. 8.  
 De cremento feudi, H. XLVIII. 7.  
 That the eldest son have the fief, H. LXX. 21.  
 Causes of forfeiture, H. LXXXVIII. 14.

**Field (Æcer).**

- If cattle eat on the common fields (æceras) of 'ceorls,' In. 42.  
 That every man pay his tithe as the plough traverses the tenth  
 field, Eth. VIII. 4. IX. 7.; C. E. 8.

**Field-church (Feld-cirice), Eth. IX. 5.; C. E. 3.****Fighting (Feohtan — Wigian — Feohtlac — Orneste).**

- If any one fight in the king's hall or house, Alf. 7.; In. 6.;  
 Eth. VII. 9.; C. S. 60.; H. x. 1. XIII. 7. LXXX. 1.  
 If any one fight in the presence of an archbishop, 'æpeling,'  
 bishop, or 'ealdorman,' Alf. 15. 38.; In. 6.; Eth. VII. 12.;  
 H. LXXX. 8.  
 If a kinless man fight and slay a man, Alf. 27. 28.; In. 23.;  
 H. LXXV. 6-11.  
 If any one fight or draw his weapon in the folkmote, Alf. 38.  
 If any one fight in a 'cierlisc' man's dwelling — a 'six-hinde  
 man's' — a 'twelf-hinde' man's, Ib. 39.; In. 6.; H. LXXXI. 3.  
 That no one fight before he demands justice, Alf. 42.; Eth. IV.  
 4.; H. LXXXII. 1. LXXXIII. 1. 3.  
 That a man may fight for his lord, 'orwige,' and vice versa,  
 Alf. 42.; H. LXXXII. 3. 4. LXXXVIII. 10.  
 That a man may fight for his kinsman, though not against his  
 lord, Alf. 42.; H. LXXXIII. 1.  
 That he may fight 'orwige' if he find another with his wife,  
 daughter, &c., Alf. 42.; H. LXXXII. 8.  
 If any one fight in a minster, in the house of an 'ealdorman,'  
 a 'gafol-gilda,' or a 'gebūr,' or in a 'gebeorscipe,' In. 6.  
 If an ecclesiastic fight, E. & G. 3.; Eth. IX. 27.; C. E. 5.  
 If any one fight with, and wound or slay another, E. & G. 6.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Fighting, &c. — *continued.*

- If any one fight in defence of a thief, Ath.V. 1. 3.; Eth. I. 4.  
 That sinful fightings be avoided, Eth.V. 24. VI. 28.  
 If any one fight in a church, (South Anglian law), Eth.VII. 9.  
 If any one fight in a mynster without a church, Ib. 10.  
 If any one fight in the king's 'burh' or proximity, Ib. 15.  
 If 'church-grið' be broken through 'feohtlac,' Eth. IX. 4.;  
 C. E. 3.  
 If any one violate Lent through 'feohtlac,' C. S. 48.  
 If an Englishman challenge a Frenchman, and vice versa, Wil. II.  
 1. 2. 3. III. 12.  
 If any one give pledge for a battle, H. LIX. 15.  
 Various rules regarding battle, Ib. 16.  
 That the striker and stricken are both culpable, H. LXXXIV.  
 If a man be slain in separating combatants, H. xc. 1.  
 If the men of one or two lords fight, H. xciv. 2.

Fightwita, *see* Fyht-wite.Finding, *see* Treasure Trove.Fire, C. S. 5. *See* Superstitions.

## Firma.

Laws between lords and their farmers, H. LVI. 1-3.

Firma Paschalis (Easter-Feorm), R. S. p. 436, 437.

Firma Precum (Bén-feorm), R. S. p. 440, 441.

Firma Regis, H. XIX.

Five Burgs, Eth. III. 1.

Flæsc, *see* Flesh.

Flandrenses, Eth. IV. 2.

Fleece, In. 69.

Fleismangere (Macecrarius), Ed. C. 39.

## Flesh (Flæsc).

If any one give flesh to his household in fast time, Wih. 14.;  
 C. S. 47.

Flesh not to be eaten on fast days, Wih. 14.; C. S. 47.

If a 'peow' eat flesh of his own accord in fast time, Wih. 15.

If any one find stolen flesh, In. 17.

## Flet.

If one call another a perjurer, or otherwise insult him in  
 another's 'flet,' H. & E. 11.

If a man 'steop asette' in a 'flet,' Ib. 12.

If a man draw his weapon in a 'flet,' Ib. 13. 14.

If any one fight in a 'ceorl's flet,' Alf. 39.

Flet-gefoth, i. e. Overseunessa, H. LXXXI. 3.

## Flyma,

Flyman-feorm or -fyrmd, } (Fugitive). *See* Harbouring.

If any one accuse a 'ceorl' of 'flyman-fyrmd,' In. 30.

Of harbouring a 'flyma' (flymena-fyrmd), Ed. 8.; C. S. 13. 15.

That a lordless man be slain for a 'flyma,' Ath. I. 2.

That every 'flyma' be a 'flyma' in every land, Eth. III. 10.

'Flymena-fyrmd' one of the king's rights, C. S. 12.; H. x. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Flyma, &c. — *continued.*

If any one unlawfully detain God's 'flyma,' C. S. 67.; H. xi. 14.

'Flymon firma' to be atoned for with 100 sol, H. xii. 2.

Receptio fugitivi, H. xxiii. 6.

## Fol (Fól), Alf. 16.

Foe, *see* Gefā.

Folc-fry, Wih. 8.; C. S. 45.

Folc-gemōt, *see* Gemōt.

Folc-land, Ed. 2.

Folc-leasung, *see* Slander.Folc-riht, Ed. procem. Ib. 11.; O. 2. 3. 4.; Ath. I. 2. 8. 9. 23. V. i. 1.;  
Edm. S. 7.; Edg. H. 7.; Edg. II. 1.; Eth. V. 1. VI. 8. VIII. 6.;  
C. S. 1.

## Folgere (Folgarius).

Correlative to 'heorðfæst,' C. S. 20.; H. viii. 1.

His 'gerihta,' R. S. 438, 439.

Folgoð (Præpositura), *see* Mānung.

## Folkmote.

If any one declare a debt at the folkmote, Alf. 22.

If any one fight in, or disturb the folkmote, by drawing his  
weapon, Ib. 38.

Of finding a 'hlaforð' for a man in the folkmote, Ath. I. 2.

Of buying and selling with the reeve's testimony in the folkmote,  
Ib. 12.That no folkmote be held on Sundays, &c., Eth. V. 13. VI. 22.  
44.; C. E. 15.

If a citizen of London attend the folkmote, Ed. C. L. 5.

## För (Foray), In. 34.; H. lxxxvii. 8.

Forad, Ath. I. 23. II. 6.

Forceap, Eth. IV. 2.

Fore-āð, *see* Oath.Foreigners, *see* Strangers.Fore-spæc, Ath. V. 3. *See* For-spēca.

## Forest.

If any one commit violence on an officer of the forest, C. F.  
15. 19.

If 'grið-bryce' be committed ante mediocres forestæ, Ib. 18.

If a delinquent be taken in a forest, Ib. 20.

Of beasts of the forest and feræ regales, Ib. 21.

If a freeman, a 'ceorl,' or a 'peow' drive or kill a beast of the  
forest, Ib. 22. 23. 24.

Forests held in the hands of the king, H. 11. 2.

Forestæ one of the king's rights, H. x. 1.

Of the placita forestarum, H. xvii.

## Forfang, In. 53. 72. 75.; Ff.; Wil. I. 5.

## Forfeiture (Forisfactura).

Of the emendatio forisfacturæ in D. L., Ed. C. 33.

Of forfeiture in 'Merc. lagu,' Wil. I. 16.

That a judge judging wrongfully be in la forfaiture le rei de  
xl. solz, Ib. 39.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Forfeiture — *continued.*

Rates of forfeiture, if any one will not submit to justice, Wil. I. 42.

Forisfactura if any one difforce a judgment, Ib. 47.

If any one fail to attend when summoned, Wil. III. 14.

Causes of forfeiture, H. LXXXVIII. 14.

Forfongen, Alf. 2.

Forisfactura, *see* Forfeiture.Forisfactura Sanguinis, *see* Blódwita.Forliger, *see* Adultery.

Formæl, O. 1.

Formyrðrian, *see* Slaying.Fornication, *see* Adultery.

Forsecgan, Edg. II. 4.; C. S. 16.

Forspēca, } (Prolocutor — Paronymphus.)

Forsprēca, } That the 'forspēca' engage that a homicide make 'bōt' to the family of the slain, Edm. S. 7.

Of a bride's 'forsprēcan,' Edm. B. 1.

## Forsteal.

That there be no 'forsteal' in tracing cattle, Edm. C. 6.

If any one commit 'forsteal,' Eth. V. 31. VI. 38.

One of the king's rights in Wessex, C. S. 12.; H. x. 1.

To be compensated with 100 soġ, H. XII. 2. xxxv. 2.

Definition of, Ib. LXXX. 2. 4.

Forstēlan, *see* Theft.Forswerian, *see* Perjurors.

Forword, Edm. B. 7.

Forwyrht, *see* Condemned.

Forwyrhta, R. 4.; Ath. V. 11.

Fosse, Ed. C. 12.; Wil. I. 26.

Fossorium (Besche), Wil. I. 3.

Foster (Festre), } In. 26. 38. 63. 70.; Edm. B. 2.

Foster-lean, }

Fother, In. 60. 70.

Fót-mæl, p. 184, 185.

Foundling, In. 26.; H. LXXVIII. 5.

Fox, C. F. 27.

Francplegium, *see* Frið-borg.

## Freedom (Freols — Freot.)

If a man give freedom to his man at the altar, Wih. 8.; H. LXXVII. 3.

If a man forfeit his freedom through a charge of theft (stæltihle), Ed. 9.

If a freeman work on a festival that he forfeit his freedom, E. &amp; G. 7.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

## Freeman (Liber).

- If a freeman steal from the king, Ethb. 4.
- If any one slay a freeman, Ib. 6.; H. LXVIII. 1.
- If a freeman steal from a freeman, Ethb. 9.
- If a freeman bind another, Ib. 24.
- If he commit 'edor-brecð,' Ib. 27.
- If he pass over an 'edor,' Ib. 29.
- If he lie with a freeman's wife, Ib. 31.; Wil. I. 12.
- If an 'esne' slay a freeman, H. & E. 3.
- If a freeman steal a man, Ib. 5.
- If a freeman work on Sunday and at forbidden times, Wih. 11.; In. 3.; E. & G. 7.; C. S. 46.
- If a freeman be taken 'æt hæbbendre handa,' Wih. 26.; Ath. I. 1.; H. LVII. 4.
- That a freeman may not 'mæg-gieldan' with a 'þeow,' In. 74.; H. LXX. 5.
- If a freeman work on a festival, E. & G. 7.; C. S. 45.; H. XI. 10.
- If he break a lawful fast, E. & G. 8.; C. S. 47.
- That every freeman have true 'borh,' Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 20.; H. VIII. 2.
- If he be 'tyht-bysig,' Eth. I. 1.
- If he injure any person by 'mund-bryce,' Eth. VII. 14.
- If a poor freeman break the feast of St. Michael, Eth. VIII. 2.
- That every freeman be brought into a hundred and tithing, C. S. 20.; H. VIII. 2.
- That every freeman have his hunt, C. S. 81.
- If a freeman drive or kill a beast of the forest, C. F. 22. 23. 24.
- That every freeman have the vert and venison on his own lands, Ib. 30.
- If a freeman be accused of theft, Wil. I. 14.
- That every freeman swear fealty to King William, Wil. III. 2.
- That he be exempt from exactions and tallage, Ib. 5.
- That he hold himself well armed, Ib. 8.
- That all freemen be sworn brothers for the defence of the monarchy, Ib. 9.
- Form of making a freeman, Ib. 15.; H. LXXVIII. 1. 3.
- If a freeman steal with a 'þeow,' H. LIX. 24.
- If he slay a 'þeow,' H. LXX. 4. LXXV. 3. 4.
- If one freeman slay another, H. LXX. 9.
- If any one made free be slain, Ib. 10.
- If a freeman surrender himself to any one as a pledge, and then do injury to any one, H. LXXXIX. 3.

Fremde, *see* Strangers.

## Frenchman and Norman.

- Toll to be paid by them, Eth. IV. 2.
- If any one slay a Frenchman, Wil. I. 22.; H. XCI. 1.
- If an Englishman challenge a Frenchman, Wil. II. 1.
- If a Frenchman challenge an Englishman, Ib. 1. 2. III. 12.; H. LIX. 15.
- Of a Frenchman's 'lād,' Wil. II. 3.; H. XVIII.
- If any follower of K. William be slain, Wil. III. 3.
- Of Frenchmen settled in England in the time of Edward the Confessor, Ib. 4.
- Of the oaths of Frenchmen, H. XVIII. LXIV. 3.
- If a Frenchman without relatives be slain, H. LXXV. 6. XCI. 1.
- If a Frenchman be slain for theft, H. XCII. 10.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Frendlesman, *see* Outlaw *and* Strangers.

Freoh-riht, C. S. 20.

Freols, } *see* Freedom.  
Freot, }Freols-bryce, }  
Freols-dæg, } *see* Festival.  
Freols-tīd, }

Freols-gefa, Wih. 8.

Freols-stow, C. S. 38.

Freondlease Men, *see* Outlaw *and* Strangers.

Friday.

That every Friday be accounted a fast, Edg. I. 5.; Eth. V. 17.  
VI. 24.; C. E. 16.; H. LXII. 1.

Frio-hyred, Alf. 2.

Fri-wīf, Eth. 73.

Frið (Church-frið — Mynster-frið — Woruld-frið — Frið-gewritu —  
Frið-man — Frið-brece — Frið-gysel — Friðes-bōt — Frið-burh  
— Pax — Pax Regis.)Of church-‘frið’ and mynster-‘frið,’ Ethb. 1.; Alf. 5.; E. & G.  
1.; C. E. 2.If a criminal or ‘fahmon’ flee to a church, Alf. 2. 5. 42.; In. 5.;  
Edm. S. 2.; Wil. I. 1.That the ‘frið’ had been more indifferently (mæctor) observed  
than formerly, Ed. 4.; Ath. IV. procem.

That no one grant ‘frið’ to a criminal (fūl), Ed. 7.

That ‘bōt’ be made according to the ‘frið-gewritu,’ Ib. 8.

That all bishops and ‘ealdormen’ hold the ‘frið,’ Ath. V. 11.

Of over-confidence in the ‘frið,’ Ath. V. VIII. 7.

Of ‘weds’ given to hold the ‘frið,’ Ib. 9.

The king’s thanks to those who aided him in preserving the ‘frið,’  
Edm. S. 5.

That secular (woruld-) ‘frið’ be observed, Eth. II. 1.

Of the country that grants ‘frið’ to plunderers, Ib. 1.

That every merchant ship have ‘frið,’ Ib. 2.

If a merchant ship take refuge in a ‘frið-burg,’ Ib. 2.

That every ‘frið-man’ have ‘frið,’ Ib. 3.

That each prince have ‘frið’ for his own ‘frið-men,’ Ib. 3.

If Ethelred’s ‘frið-man’ come on ‘unfrið’ land, Ib. 3.

If Ethelred’s ‘frið-man’ draw his ship up on ‘unfrið’ land, Ib. 3.

If he convey his property in common with an ‘unfrið-man’s’  
property, Ib. 3.

If he fly or fight and will not make himself known, Ib. 3.

If eight men be slain it is ‘frið-brece,’ Ib. 5.

If ‘frið-brece’ be committed within a town (burh), Ib. 6.

22,000lbs. of gold paid for the ‘frið,’ Ib. 7.

That he who robs in open day be worthy of no ‘frið,’ Eth. III.  
15.That ‘friðes-bōt’ be attended to, and so ordered as is best for  
the ‘bonda’ and worst for the thief, Eth. V. 26. VI. 32.;  
C. S. 8.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Frið — *continued.*

If any one detain or harbour a 'friðless' man, C. S. 15.; H. XIII. 10.

Of 'frið'-hostages to the 'Dūn-sætas,' O. D. 9.

That every one grant 'frið' to God's church, C. E. 2.

That all king William's followers are in his peace and protection, Wil. III. 3.

Frið-béna, Eth. V. 29. VI. 36.

Frið-borg (Tenmanne Tale — Francplegium.)

That all vills throughout the realm be under a decenary guarantee, Ed. C. 20.

Process in case of crime committed, Ib. 20.

That archbishops, bishops, comites, &c. have their family and servants under their 'frið-borg,' Ib. 21.; Wil. I. 52.

'Friðborgs' how constituted, Ed. C. 28.

That every man, who wishes to be accounted lawful and true, be in frankpledge, Wil. I. 25. III. 14.

Frið-breca, }  
 Frið-brece, } *see* Frið.  
 Frið-burh, }  
 Friðes-bôt, }

Frið-gegilda, } Ath. V. procem.  
 Frið-gild, }

That each contribute four pence for the common use, Ath. V. 11.  
 Ten men to be chosen, Ath. V. 111.

Frið-gewritu, }  
 Frið-gysel, } *see* Frið.  
 Frið-man, }  
 Frið-socen, } *see* Asylum.  
 Frið-stól, }

Frum-gild, p. 174, 175.; Edm. S. 7.; H. LXXVI. 5. 7.

Frum-stól, In. 38.

Frum-tyhtle, C. S. 35.; C. F. 13.; H. LXV. 5.

Frymð, *see* Harbouring.

Fugacio, *see* Hunting.

Fugitive, *see* Flyma.

Fúl, *see* Guilty.

Fúl.

That an 'ungetrywe' man be slain and laid in the 'fúl,' Eth. I. 4.;  
 C. S. 33.

Fulco (Fullo?), Ed. C. L. 8.

Full-wíte, C. S. 49 *bis*.

Fulluht, } *see* Baptism.  
 Fulwiht, }

Furh, p. 184, 185.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Furst and Fondung, H. XLVI. 2.
- Furtum, *see* Theft.
- Fyht-wite, p. 174, 175.; C. S. 15.; H. XXIII. 1.; LXX. 4. LXXVI. 5. 7. LXXX. 6. XCIV. 1. 2.  
That no 'fyht-wite' be forgiven, Edm. S. 3.
- Fyrd (Army — Fyrd-wite — Fyrdung — Fyrðing — Scip-fyrðung — Fyrd-scip — Fyrd-faru — Fyrd-færeld — Fyrd-weard — Expedition).
- Of 'fyrd-wite,' In. 51.  
one of the king's dues in Wessex and Danish lagu; C. S. 12. 15.; H. x. 1.
- If a 'gesiðcund' or 'ceorlisc' man neglect the 'fyrd,' In. 51.
- That the (scip) 'fyrdung' be zealously attended to, Eth. V. 26. 27. VI. 32. 33.; C. S. 10.
- If any one leave the 'fyrd' where the king is without permission, Eth. V. 28. VI. 35.
- That 'fyrd'-ships be equipped every year, Eth. V. 27. VI. 33.
- If any injure, obstruct, or render useless a 'fyrd'-ship, Eth. VI. 34.
- If any one in the 'fyrd' commit 'grið-brece,' C. S. 62.; H. x. 1. XII. 3. XIII. 8.
- If any one neglect it, C. S. 66.; H. x. 1. XIII. 9. LXVI. 6.
- If a man flee from his lord in the 'fyrd,' C. S. 78.; p. 456. n.; H. x. 1. XIII. 12. XLIII. 2. 7.
- If he fall before his lord, C. S. 79.
- Of 'fyrd-færeld,' R. S. p. 432, 433.
- Of 'fyrd-weard,' Ib. p. 432, 433.
- If any one be slain in expeditione, H. LXVIII. 2.
- Fyrd-wite, *see* Fyrd.
- Fyrht, C. S. 5. *See* Superstitions.
- Fyrmð, *see* Harboursing.
- Fyrthinga, H. x. 1. *See* Fyrd.

## G.

- Gængang, Eth. 84.
- Gærs-swýn, R. S. p. 432, 433.
- Gærs-tûn, *see* Tûn.
- Gafol (Ræde-gafol — Bere-gafol — Nyd-gafol).  
Freedom from impost to the church, Wih. 1.  
What is to be paid for each 'wyrhta' for 'bere-gafol,' In. 59.  
If land be hired for 'ræde-gafol,' Ib. 67.  
Of the king's 'gafol,' Wg. 7.  
Of 'nyd-gafol,' Edg. S. 1.  
If a 'geneat-man' neglect his lord's 'gafol,' Ib. 1.  
Of 'gafol' with regard to the 'Went-sætas' and 'Dûn-sætas,' O. D. 9.  
'Land-gafol,' R. S. p. 432, 433.  
'Hunig-gafol,' Ib. p. 434, 435.  
'Ealu-gafol,' Ib. p. 434, 435.  
'Metegafol,' Ib. p. 434, 435.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Gafol-gilda, In. 6. 23.  
 Gafol-heord, R. S. p. 434, 435.  
 Gafol-hwitel, In. 44.  
 Gafol-land, *see* Land.  
 Gafol-swan, R. S. p. 436, 437.  
 Gafol-yrð, R. S. p. 434, 435.  
 Gang-days, *see* Rogation Days.  
 Garments (church), Eth. VI. 51.  
 Gát (Goat), O. D. 7.  
 Gehhol, *see* Christmas.  
 Gegemed, Ethb. 62.  
 Genitalia, *see* Eowende.  
 Genuiscissio (Hamstringing), C. F. 31. 32.  
 Geoht, *see* Yoke.  
 Gest, *see* Strangers.  
 Gift, *see* Dowry.  
 Gifta, *see* Wedding.  
 Gægilda (Congildo), Alf. 27. 28.; In. 16. 21.; Ath. V. VIII. 6.; H. LXXV. 10.  
 Guild.  
     Rules for preserving peace in guilds, H. LXXXI. 1.  
 Gildscipe, Ath. V. VIII. 6.  
 Ginger, Ed. C. L. 8.  
 Gingra (the ealdorman's), Alf. 38.  
 Gisel (Hostage), A. & G. 4.; O. D. 9.  
 Gloves (Cirotecæ), Eth. IV. 2.; R. S. p. 438, 439.  
 Goat (Gát), O. D. 7.  
 Goat-herd, R. S. p. 438, 439.  
 God.  
     His 'feoh,' Ethb. 1.  
     That every man love one God, Eth. V. 1. 34. VI. 1. 6. VIII. 1.; C. E. 1.; Wil. III. 1.  
 God-borh, Alf. 33.  
 God-bôt, Eth. VI. 51.  
 Godcunde Gerihhta, *see* Divine Dues.  
 Godes Hús, *see* Church.  
 Godes Riht, *see* Justice.  
 Godes ðeow, *see* Priest.  
 Godfather, In. 76.; H. LXXIX. 1. LXXXVIII. 20.  
 Godmother (Gefædere), Eth. VI. 12.; C. E. 7.  
 Godson, In. 76.; H. LXXIX. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Gold and Silver, } Ed. C. 38.  
 Goldsmith, }
- Gold-þeof, Alf. 9.
- Goose, In. 70.
- Grave.  
 If any one slay another at an open grave, Ethb. 22.  
 That soul-scot be paid at the open grave, Eth. V. 12. VI. 20.  
 IX. 13.; C. E. 13.
- Gregory, St.  
 His commemoration, Alf. 43.  
 Ember days and fasts to be kept as he prescribed, Eth. VI. 23.;  
 C. E. 16.
- Greve.  
 Definition of the word, Ed. C. 32.
- Greyhound.  
 That no mediocris homo keep a greyhound, C. F. 31.
- Grindende ðeowa, Ethb. 11.
- Grið (Hand-grið — Grið-bryce — Hælnes-grið — Hād-grið — Ciric-grið — Pax Regis).  
 That the king's and the church's 'hand-grið' stand inviolate,  
 E. & G. 1.; Edg. I. 5.; Eth. VI. 14. VII. 2.; C. E. 2.; Ed. C.  
 12. 26. 27.; Wil. I. 1. 2.; H. x. 1. XIII. 1. LXXIX. 3.  
 Extent of the king's 'grið,' Ath. IV. 5.; H. XVI.  
 The king's 'hand-grið' 'bötless,' Eth. III. 1.; H. XII. 1.  
 'Böt' for an 'ealdorman's grið,' Eth. III. 1.  
 'Böt' of a reeve's, in the assembly of the five burgs, Ib. 1.  
 How 'böt' is to be made for 'grið' given in the assembly of the  
 five burgs, — in a wapentake, — in an alehouse, Ib. 1.  
 If any one be accused of feeding one who has broken the king's  
 'grið,' Ib. 13.  
 If any one 'befare' with him who has broken the king's 'grið,'  
 Ib. 22.  
 That every church be in God's 'grið,' and the king's, and all  
 christian people's, Eth. V. 10. VI. 13. VII. 31. IX. 1.; C. E. 2.;  
 Ed. C. 1.  
 That widows be in God's and the king's 'grið,' Eth. V. 21. VI. 26.  
 That every one give 'grið' to God's church, Eth. VI. 42.; C. E.  
 2.; Ed. C. 1. 2.  
 Of God's 'grið,' Eth. VII. 1.; C. E. 2.  
 Of 'grið' to a death-guilty man, Eth. VII. 4. 5.  
 Of 'grið' in 'Suth-Engla lagu,' Ib. 9.  
 If any one violate church-'grið' by being a manslayer within  
 the walls, Ib. 13. IX. 1-4.; C. E. 2.; H. XI. 1. XII. 3. LXVIII.  
 2. LXXIX. 5. LXXXVII. 6.  
 That 'hælnes-grið' and 'hād-grið' be strictly held, Eth. VII. 19.  
 If church-'grið' be violated by fighting (feohtlac), robbery  
 (reafiac), or fornication, Eth. IX. 4.; C. E. 3.  
 Of 'grið-bryce' of churches of various ranks, Eth. IX. 5.; C. E.  
 3.; H. LXXIX. 6.  
 'Grið-bryce' one of the king's rights in Dena lagu, C. S. 15.  
 If any one commit 'grið-bryce' in the 'fyrd' or king's family,  
 Ib. 62.; H. x. 1. XII. 3. XIII. 8.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

*Grið — continued.*

That every man be entitled to, 'grið' to and from the 'gemōt,' C. S. 83.

If any one commit 'grið-bryce' ante mediocres forestæ, C. F. 18.

If any one violate church-'grið,' Ed. C. 6.

Of 'grið' given by the king's hand and 'per breve,' and on the eight days when he is first crowned, and its 'bōt,' Ib. 12. 26. 27.; H. XII. 1. XIII. 1.

That infraction of church-'grið' through homicide is 'bōtless,' H. XII. 1.

'Grið-bryce' to be compensated with 100 soł, Ib. 2. with the 'wēr,' Ib. 3.

De iis qui nominant et permittunt 'grið-bryce,' H. XXII.

Of 'grið-bryce' in royal causes, H. XXXV. 2.

Of 'grið' given by the vicecomes, &amp;c., H. LXXIX. 4.

Grið-bryce, *see* Grið.

Guardireve, Wil. I. 28.

Guest (Cuma — Gest), *see* Strangers.

Guilty (Fūl).

That no one afford 'grið' to, or harbour a guilty (fūl) person, Ed. 7. 8.

Gut-firma (Gyt-feorm), R. S. p. 440, 441.

Gyft, *see* Dowry.Gildscipe, } Ath. V. VIII. 6.  
Gegyldscipe, }

Gyrd of land, In. 67.

Gyt-feorm (Gut-firma), R. S. p. 440, 441.

## H.

Gehāda, Eth. IX. 19. 20.; C. E. 4.

Hād-bōt (Ordinis emendatio), H. LXVIII. 5.

Hād-breca, C. S. 6.

Hād-bryce, *see* Infraction ordinis.Hād-grið, *see* Grið.Gehādod-man, *see* Priest.

Hæbbende Handa (Handhabende), Wih. 25. 26.; Ath. I. 1. III. 6.; Wil. I. 27.; H. XII. 1. LVII. 4. LIX. 20. 23.

Hæig-weard (Hayward), R. S. p. 440, 441.

Hælnes Grið, *see* Grið.Hæmed-ðing, Unriht Hæmed, *see* Adultery, &c.

Hærfæst-handful (Manipulus Augusti), R. S. p. 438, 439.

Hættian (Comatio), *see* Punishments.Hæðendóm, *see* Heathenism.Hæðenscipe, *see* Superstitions.

Háligdóm, O. 1. 2.; Eth. III. 3. 6.; C. S. 36.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Háilige Hádas, *see* Priest.
- Háilige-tíða, *see* Holy Seasons.
- Hall (the king's), (Healle, Sele).  
Of vouching to warranty to the king's 'sele,' H. & E. 7. 16.  
If any one fight or draw his weapon in the king's hall, Alf. 7.
- Halle-môt, H. xx. 1. 2. LVII. 8. LXXVIII. 2.
- Hâm.  
If the king drink at a man's 'hâm,' Ethb. 3.
- Hâm-fæst, Alf. 42.; Ed. 1.; H. LXXXIII. 2.
- Hâm-fare, Hemfare, *see* Hâm-soen.
- Hampton, Ath. I. 14.
- Ham-scyld, Ethb. 32.
- Hâm-sittende, Alf. 42.; Eth. IV. 4.; H. LXXXII. 1.
- Hâm-soen (Hâm-fare — Domus invasio).  
If any one commit 'hâm-soen,' Edm. S. 6.; Eth. IV. 4.; C. S. 63.; Wil. I. 2.  
One of the king's rights in Wessex, C. S. 12.; H. x. 1.  
in Dena lagu, C. S. 15.  
Si aucuns est apeled de chambre fruissir, Wil. I. 15.  
To be compensated with 100 soġ, H. XII. 2. xxxv. 2.  
Of those who nominant and permit 'hâm-soen,' H. XXII.  
Definition of, H. LXXX. 10. 11.  
Forfeiture of 'wēr' through, H. LXXXVII. 6.
- Hamstringing, *see* Genuiscissio.
- Hand-grið, *see* Grið.
- Handhabbend, *see* Hæbbende Handa.
- Hand-scyldig, Eth. VII. 13.
- Haraidum, H. LXXX. 11.
- Harbouring (Feormian — Flieman-feormian — Fyrnð — Frymð — Underfôn). *See* Flyma.  
If any one harbour a stranger longer than three (two) days, H. & E. 15.; C. S. 28.; Ed. C. 23.; Wil. I. 48.; H. VIII. 5.  
That no one harbour a shaveling (bescōren-man) longer than one night, Wih. 7.  
If any one harbour a plotter against the king's life, Alf. 4.  
If a 'ceorl' or a 'gesiðcund man' be accused of harbouring, In. 30.; C. S. 13. 15.  
That every man may deny harbouring (frymð), In. 46.  
That no one harbour or grant 'frið' to a guilty (fūl) person, Ed. 7. 8.  
That no one harbour another's man, Ib. 10.; Ath. I. 22. II. 4. III. 4. IV. 1.; Edm. C. 3.; C. S. 28.; Wil. I. 30. 48.; H. XLIII. 2.  
Of harbouring a landless man, Ath. I. 8.; H. VIII. 4.  
If any one feed or harbour a 'flyma,' Ath. I. 20.; C. S. 13.  
If any one harbour a thief, Ath. III. 6. IV. 4. V. 1. 2.; Ed. C. 5.  
That neither English nor Dane harbour the other's 'Wealh,' Eth. II. 6.  
If any one be accused of feeding him who has broken the king's 'grið,' Eth. III. 13.  
If any one harbour a friðless or excommunicated man or outlaw, Ed. 8.; Eth. IX. 42.; C. S. 15. 67.; H. x. 1. xi. 14. XIII. 10.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Hare, C. F. 27.
- Harvest-tide, Alf. 43.
- Hastings, Ath. I. 14.
- Hayward (Hæig-weard), R. S. p. 440, 441.
- Heador-hund (Molossus), R. S. p. 434, 435.
- Heafod-ciric (Mother Church), C. E. 3.
- Heafod-mynster, Eth. IX. 5.
- Heafod-stedas, Eth. VII. 3. 5.
- Heafod-weard, R. S. p. 432, 433. *bis*.
- Heah-gerêfa, Wg. 4.
- Healice Hâdas, *see* Priest.
- Healm, In. 61.
- Hearm, E. & G. 6.
- Heals-fang (Apprehensio colli), Wih. 11. 12. 14.; p. 174, 175.; Edm. S. 7.; Eth. VI. 51.; C. S. 37. 45. 61.; C. F. 14.; Wil. I. 9.; H. XI. 7. 10. XIV. 3. LXXVI. 1. 4. 5. 6. 7. xc. 9.
- Heathenism (Hæðendóm).  
 That every species of heathenism be totally extirpated, E. & G. *procem*.; Eth. V. 1. VI. 1. IX. 44.; C. S. 5.  
 If any one revere heathenism, E. & G. 2.  
 That no christian be carried into 'hæðendóm,' Eth. V. 2. VI. 9.; C. S. 3.
- Hedge (Sepes).  
 If an ox break hedges, In. 42.  
 If an animal stake itself on a hedge (*sepes mentonalis*), H. xc. 4.  
 If an animal be driven into a hedge, and injured or slain, Ib. 5.
- Heimelborch, }  
 Hemoldborh, } Wil. I. 21.
- Helmet.  
 If a 'ceorl' have a helmet, &c., Wg. 10.
- Hen, In. 70.
- Hengen, *see* Prison *and* Punishments.
- Hengen-witnung, *see* Punishments.
- Hengwite, }  
 Henwite, } Wil. I. 4. *See* Punishments.
- Hentan, C. S. 19. 49.
- Heorð.  
 Church-scot to be paid at the 'heorð,' In. 61.
- Heorð-fæst (Hudefest), C. S. 20.; H. VIII. 1.
- Heorð-penig, Edg. I. 4.; R. S. p. 432, 434, 435. *See* Rom-feoh.
- Herbagium, H. xc. 2.
- Here.  
 Definition of, In. 13.
- Hereditas, *see* Bōc-land.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Heregeatu, }  
 Heregeatu, } *see* Heriot.
- Here-stræt, *see* Highway.
- Here-team, In. 15.
- Here-toga, Ed. C. 32. *note*.
- Hergripa, *see* Feax-fang.
- Heriot (Hergeatu — Heregeatu — Relief — Relevium — Relevacio.)  
 Of the heriot, if any one die intestate, C. S. 71.; Wil. I. 20.  
 The heriots to be paid according to the several ranks, C. S. 72.;  
 Wil. I. 20.; H. xiv. 1-4.  
 That a widow pay the heriot within twelve months, C. S. 74.;  
 H. xiv. 6.  
 That the heriot be remitted, if a man be slain for his lord,  
 C. S. 79.  
 If a baron, count, &c. die, H. i. 2.  
 'Relevationes pro rectis hereditatibus' remitted, Ib. 6.  
 One of the king's rights (jura), H. x. 1.
- Highway (Here-stræt — Via Regia — Chiminus.)  
 If any one injure another on the king's highway, Eth. IV. 4.  
 De pace quatuor chiminorum, Ed. C. 12.  
 If one be slain on any of the four highways, Wil. I. 26.  
 All highways belong to the king, H. x. 2.  
 Width and definition of, H. lxxx. 3.
- Hikenilde Strete, Ed. C. 12.; Wil. I. 26.
- Hine, *see* ðeow.
- Hion, Ethb. 36. 37.
- Hired, Alf. 2.  
 If any one fight in the king's, C. S. 60.
- Hire-man, }  
 Hired-man, }
- That every 'hlaford' have his 'hyred-man' in his own 'borh',  
 Ath. II. 7.; Edm. C. 7.; Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 31.; Ed. C. 21.;  
 Wil. I. 52.; H. VIII. 3. XLI. 6. LIX. 6.
- That every 'hire-man' know when he has his property, Ath. V.  
 VIII. 7.
- If any one will not take the 'wed' of his 'hire-men,' Ath. V. XI.  
 If any one accuse a 'hired-man,' and if he abscond, Eth. I. 1.;  
 C. S. 31.
- That every 'hire-man' pay a penny, Eth. VIII. 1.
- Hiwisc, In. 44.; Wg. 7.
- Hláf (Gesufel-hláf — Companagium), In. 70.; Ath. V. VIII. 6.
- Hláf-æta, Ethb. 25.
- Hlaford (Dominus).  
 If a lord give freedom to his man, Wih. 8.; H. LXXVII. 3.  
 If a man wish to go from one lord to another, Alf. 37.  
 That a man may fight for his lord 'orwige,' and vice versa,  
 Ib. 42.; H. LXXXII. 3. 4. LXXXVIII. 10.  
 That a man may not fight against his lord, Alf. 42.; H. LXXXIII.  
 1.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Hlaford — *continued.*

- That the lord may fight for his man, Alf. 42.; H. LIX. 12. LXXXII. 3. 4.
- That he and the king have the 'wēr' of children clandestinely begotten, In. 27.; H. LXXVIII. 4.
- If any one flee from his lord, In. 39.; C. S. 78.; p. 456. n.; H. X. 1. XIII. 12. XLIII. 2. 7.
- That no one withdraw his service from the lord, In. 39.; Wil. I. 32.; H. XLIII. 2.
- If a 'gesiðcund' man compound with his lord for his household, In. 50.
- If a lord compel a 'peow' to work on a festival, E. & G. 7.; C. S. 45.
- If a lord deny justice, Ath. I. 3.
- If a lord be privy to the theft of his 'peow,' Ib. 3.
- That no lord deny a freeman 'hlaforð-socn,' Ath. II. 4. III. 5.
- That every lord have his 'hyred-men' in his own 'borh,' Ath. II. 7.; Edm. C. 7.; Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 31.; Ed. C. 21.; Wil. I. 52.; H. VIII. 3. XLI. 6. LIX. 6.
- If a lord have more men than he can see to, Ath. II. 7.
- If a lord will unjustly injure his man, Ath. IV. 1.
- That every one who is 'laðleas' follow what lord he will, Ib. 1.
- If a lord will take the 'wed' of his 'hired-men,' Ath. V. XI.
- That the lord take half his 'tyht-bysig' man's property, Edg. H. 2.; Edg. II. 7.; C. S. 25.; Wil. I. 47.
- If a lord declare that his man's oath has not failed, Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 30. 31.; H. LXIV. 9. LXVII. 1.
- If a man be foul at the ordeal, that he pay his 'wēr' to the lord, Eth. I. 1.
- If a lord be accused that his man escaped through his counsel, Ib. 1. *ðis*; C. S. 30. 31.; Wil. I. 52.; H. XLI. 6. LXV. 4.
- If a lord has to swear, that he take five thanes, Eth. I. 1.; H. XLI. 6.
- If his 'hyred-man' be accused, and escape, Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 32.
- If a lord wish to clear his 'tyht-bysig' man, Eth. I. 1. III. 4.; C. S. 30.
- That no one dismiss his man before he is clear of every suit, C. S. 29.
- Of a priest's 'mund-bryce' paid to the lord, Ib. 42.; H. LXVI. 3.
- If a man fall before his lord, Ib. 79.
- That a 'cot-setla' work every Monday for his lord, R. S. p. 432, 433.
- That the lord of a murdered man have six marks, Ed. C. 15.
- His share of a thief's property, Wil. I. 27.
- That a lord remove not a husbandman without cause, Ib. 29.
- If a lord do not provide proper cultivators for the land, Ib. 31.
- If one of king William's followers be slain, that the lord find the slayer within five days, Wil. III. 3.
- Of the dominus de furto pulsatorium, H. XXVI.
- That no man judge his lord, H. XXXII. 2.
- If a lord implead his man, H. XXXIII. 3. XLVI. 1. LIII. 4. LIX. 11.
- That every lord have the 'overseunes' of his man, H. XLI. 1.
- That he answer to the hundred for his accused man, Ib. 6.
- If he entrust his affairs to his dapifer, H. XLII. 2.
- If any one act as advocate against his lord, H. XLIII. 3.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Hlaford — *continued.*

- If the lord has a man 'qui ei nolit esse ad rectum,' H. XLIII. 4.  
 Of various relations between lord and man, Ib. 5. 6. LXI. 1-17.  
 LXXXII. 5. 6.  
 If he take his land or fief from, or desert his man, H. XLIII. 8.  
 If a man be given as surety for his lord, H. XLIV.  
 That a lord may not convict any one by witnesses, without contradiction, H. XLVIII. 4.  
 Of the rights of a lord over his man, H. LV. 1. 2.  
 Of differences between lords and their farmers, H. LVI. 1-3.  
 That every lord so defend his man that he incur no detriment, H. LVII. 8. LIX. 12.  
 If a man accuse his lord falsely to the king, H. LIX. 13.  
 If any one 'de iudicata et vadiata domino pecunia apud justitiam falso conqueritur,' Ib. 14.  
 Every lord may 'induciare placitum hominum suorum,' H. LXI. 9.  
 If a man be impleaded without his lord, Ib. 16. 17.  
 If he command his servus to slay any one, H. LXVIII. 11.  
 If a man slay his lord, H. LXXV. 1. 2.  
 If a lord slay his man without cause, Ib. 3.  
 Of slaying a relative, or a servant of the lord, H. LXXX. 9.  
 That a man owes most to the lord whose liege and resident he is, H. LXXXII. 5.  
 That, in certain cases, the lord be guarantee for his man, Ib. 6.  
 That no lord punish his man without law, H. LXXXVI. 1.  
 If the men of one lord (or two) fight, H. xciv. 2.

Hlafordes gifu, Eth. III. 3.; C. S. 82.

Hlafordlease men, Ath. I. 2.

Hlaford-searu, }  
 Hlaford-swice, } (Proditio Domini).

If a man plot against the king or his lord, Alf. 4.; Ath. I. 4.; Eth. VI. 37.; C. S. 58.

That he who is guilty of 'hlaforde-searu' never hope for life, Edg. II. 7.; C. S. 26. 65.; H. XII. 1. XLIII. 7.

That in a charge of proditio domini no one seek counsel, but answer directly, H. XLVI. 1. XLVII.

Hlaford-socn, *see* Socn.

Hlot and Scot, Wil. III. 4.; H. p. 502.

Hloð (Cohors).

If any one slay an innocent man with a 'hloð,' Alf. 29. 30. 31.; H. LXXXVII. 4. 7.

Of the number of men to form a 'hloð,' In. 13.

If any one be accused of 'hloð,' Ib. 14.

Hloð-bôt, Alf. 29. 30.; H. LXXXVII. 4.

Hogge, Eth. IV. 2.

Hold.

His 'wergild,' by the North people's law, Wg. 4.

Holy Seasons, Eth. V. 18.

Holy Thursday, Alf. 5.

Homagium, H. XLIII. 6.

Homicide, *see* Slaying.

Homincidium, H. LXXX. 8.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Homola (Collificium), Alf. 35.
- Hondhabbend, *see* Hæbbende Hand.
- Honey, In. 70.
- Hoppe (Collar), Edg. H. 8.
- Hōr-cwene, *see* Adultery.
- Hordere (Treasurer).  
If the king's 'hordere' be privy to the theft of a 'þeow,' Ath. I. 3.  
That no one barter without his testimony, Ib. 10.; Edm. C. 5.
- Hord-ern, C. S. 77.
- Horn.  
If a stranger, going out of the road, blow not his horn, Wih. 28.;  
In. 20.  
'Angylde' of an ox's horn, In. 58.  
of a cow's, Ib. 59.  
of a blæs-(blau-)horn, Edg. H. 8.
- Horrearius (Bere-brytta), R. S. p. 440, 441.
- Horse.  
If any one lend a horse to another's 'esne,' and he run away,  
In. 29.  
That no one sell a horse beyond sea, Ath. I. 18.  
Its 'forfang,' Ff.  
Its 'ceap-gild,' Ath. V. vi. 1.  
Rate of payment for, O. D. 7.; Wil. I. 5.  
A stallion may be given in payment of the 'wēr,' Wil. I. 9.  
Of a man slain, how to be disposed of, H. LXXXIII. 6.
- Hors-wealh, In. 33.
- Hors-weard, R. S. p. 432, 433.
- Hostage (Gisel), A. & G. 5.
- Housel, *see* Husel.
- Hreac-copp, R. S. p. 440, 441.
- Hreac-mete, R. S. p. 440, 441.
- Hream (Uthesium — Cri — Clamor).  
If any one let a thief escape without hue and cry, or neglect it,  
C. S. 29.; Wil. I. 49. 50.
- Hryðer, *see* Ox.
- Hudfest, *see* Heorðfæst.
- Hulcus, Eth. IV. 2.
- Hund, *see* Dog.
- Hundred (Visnetum).  
To meet every four weeks, Edg. H. 1.  
Share of 'ceap-gild' to be paid to the hundred, Ib. 2.  
If any one deny the doom of the hundred, Ib. 3.  
If one hundred pursue a track into another, Ib. 5.  
That folkright be pronounced in the hundred, Ib. 7.  
That the hundred take half a 'tyht-bysig' man's property, Ib.  
2.; Edg. II. 7.; C. S. 25.; Wil. I. 47.  
That witnesses be appointed to every hundred, Edg. S. 3. 4.  
That the hundred take the half of property bought without  
declaration, Ib. 8.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Hundred — *continued.*

If a man cannot obtain justice in his hundred, C. S. 19.

That no one levy a distress (*nam*) before he has thrice demanded his right in the hundred, *Ib.* 19.; *Wil.* I. 44.That every man be included in a hundred and tithing, C. S. 20.; *H.* VIII. 2.Division of *comitibus et vicecomitibus*, *Ed. C.* 13.Hundred synonymous with *wapentake*, *Ib.* 30. & *n.* 2.If a Frenchman be slain, and the men of the hundred do not find the slayer within a week, *Wil.* I. 22.Forfeiture in case of denial of justice, *Ib.* 42.If any one be accused in the hundred, *Ib.* 51.What the hundred is to pay in case of homicide, *Wil.* III. 3.If any one fail to attend the hundred when summoned, *Ib.* 14.; *H.* XXIX. 2. LI. 1.Of holding the hundred court, *H.* VII. 1-8.That an 'ealdorman' preside over each hundred, *H.* VIII. 1. XCI. 1.In great and capital causes, that one hundred be judged by two, *H.* XXXI. 1.That a lord answer in the hundred for his accused man, *H.* XLI. 6.If seven hundreds be impleaded, *H.* XLVIII. 2.Hundredes 'ealdor,' }  
Hundredes man, }That a theft be announced to him, *Edg. H.* 2.That no one have strange cattle without his knowledge, *Ib.* 4.; *Edg. S.* 8. 10.Hundred-gemōt, *see* Gemōt.Huntað, }  
Huntað-fær, } *see* Hunting.Hunting (*Fugacio*).That it be abstained from on Sundays, *Eth.* VI. 22.; *C. E.* 15.That every one may hunt on his own property, but must forego the king's hunt, *C. S.* 81.; *C. F.* 30.Of bishops, abbots, and barons hunting, *C. F.* 26.That the citizens of London have their hunt (*fugaciones*), *H.* p. 503.Venatio, a plea of the forest, *H.* XVII.Husbandman, *see* Cultivur.Hūs-bryce, *see* Burglary.Husel (*Housel—Eucharist*).To be taken before an ordeal, *Ath.* I. 23.That every christian often prepare himself for 'husel,' *Eth.* V. 22.That every christian prepare himself thrice a year for 'husel,' *Eth.* VI. 27.; *C. E.* 19.Husl-genga (*Communicant*), *Wih.* 23.; *In.* 15. 19.Husting, *Ed. C. L.* 5.; *H.* p. 503.Hwearf, *see* Barter.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

## Hyde.

Of an 'esne's' hyde, Wih. 10.

Of a 'Wealh's' hyde, In. 23.

That the keepers of undeclared cattle suffer in their hyde, Edg. S. 9.

That an ox's or a sheep's hyde be kept for three nights, Eth. III. 9.

Hyd-gild, E. &amp; G. 7. 8.; C. S. 45. 47.

Hyld-ãð, *see* Oath.

Hynden, In. 54.; Ath.V. III.

Hynden-man, Ath.V. III. VIII. 1.

Hÿr-geoht, *see* Yoke.

Hyrnes, Edg. I. 1.

Hyð, Eth.VI. 51.

## I.

Idols, C. S. 5. *See* Superstitions.

Ikenilde Strete, Ed. C. 12.; Wil. I. 26.

Ilex, C. F. 29.

Illiberalis, *see* Ceorl.Impleading, *see* Placitum.

In-borh, Ed. 6.; O. D. 8.; H. LXXXII. 2.

Incendiaries, }  
Incendium, } *see* Arson.

Incest (Sib-leger).

That the king have 'pone uferan' (superiorem), and the bishop 'pone nyperan' (inferiorem), E. &amp; G. 4.; H. XI. 5.

If two brothers lie with the same woman, E. &amp; G. 4.

If any one commit incest, C. S. 52.

If a woman marry two brothers, H. LXX. 17.

Induciare, H. LXI. 9.

Infangenthef.

Of those having it, Ed. C. 21.

Definition of, Ib. 22.

If any one having 'tol, team, and infangenpef' be impleaded in the county, Wil. I. 2.

That archbishops, bishops, comites, &amp;c. have 'infangenthef' on land subject to them, H. xx. 2.

Infiht, or Insocna, H. LXXX. 12.

Inforciare, H. XXIX. 1. XXXII. 3. XXXIII. 1.

Infoster, O. 3.

Infractio or Infractura Ordinis (Hãd-bryce).

Whoever commits infractura ordinis, pacis, christianitatis, legalitatis, Eth. VI. 28.; C. S. 50.; H. XI. 12.

Of the king's soke in cases of, H. XXI.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Infractura Parci (Pundbreche), H. xxxvii. xl.  
 Inheritance, H. lxx. 18–23.  
 Inlagian, }  
 Inlegiare, } C. E. 2.; H. xi. 1. liii. 3.  
 Inland, Edg. I. 1.; R. S. p. 432, 433.  
 Inn, Ethb. 28.  
 Geinnian, In. 62.  
 Inroad (Geirnan).  
     If any one make an inroad into another's 'tún,' or 'edor,' Ethb.  
     17. 29.  
 Insane, H. lxxviii. 7.  
 Insegl and Inseglian, Ath. IV. 7.  
 Insidiæ præcogitatæ (Agwait purpense), Wil. I. 2.  
 Insocna, *see* Infihht.  
 Insorticatus, H. lxxi. 2.  
 In-swan (Porcarius), R. S. p. 434, 435.  
 Interciare, H. lvii. 7.  
 Intestate, *see* Testament.  
 Invasio Domus, *see* Hâm-socn.  
 Invultuacio, H. lxxi. 1. *See* Superstitions.  
 Geirnan, *see* Inroad.

## J.

- Jews.  
     All jews under the king's protection, Ed. C. 25.  
 John the Baptist, Ath. I. procem.  
 Judge (Dēma — Justicia).  
     If a judge judge unjustly, Edg. II. 3.; C. S. 15.; Wil. I. 39.;  
     H. xiii. 4. xxxiv. 1. 2. 3.  
     That the king's justiciary, with the 'homines legales,' sit in the  
     court, Ed. C. 9.  
     That judges judge as they would be judged, Wil. I. 39.  
     If any one difforce a judgment, Ib. 47.  
     Judges to be chosen by the accused, H. v. 5. xxxiii. 5.  
     If judges differ in opinion, H. v. 6. xxxi. 2.  
     That no idiot (stultus) or bad man (improbus) be a judge,  
     H. viii. 9.  
     Of the authority of the judex fiscalis, H. xxiv. lxiii.  
     Who are to be the king's judges, H. xxix. 1.  
     If any one have suspected judges, H. xxxi. 6.  
     If any one be impleaded by the justiciary (justicia), H. xlvi. 1.  
     lxvi. 9.  
     That no justice may convict by witnesses without reply (con-  
     tradictio), H. xlvi. 4.  
     Every justiciary may postpone a plea (respectare placitum),  
     H. lxi. 8.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Judgment, *see* *Dōm and Justice.*Juramentum plenum (planum), *see* *Oath.*

Justice (Riht — Godes Riht).

If any one demand justice and cannot obtain it, In. 8.

If any one take revenge before he demands justice, Ib. 9.

Of what he is worthy who denies justice, Ed. 2. 4.; C. S. 15.;

H. XIII. 4. LIX. 19.

Of 'bōt' for denial of justice, Ed. 4.

If a lord or any one deny justice, Ath. I. 3.

That no one apply to the king before he has demanded justice

elsewhere, Ath. I. 3.; Edg. II. 2.; C. S. 17.; Wil. I. 43.;

H. XXXIV. 6.

If any one decline justice and escape, Edg. H. 6.; Wil. I. 42.

That God's 'riht' be established, C. S. 1.

If any one do injustice for bribery, Ib. 15.

If a man cannot obtain justice in his hundred, Ib. 19.; Wil. I. 42.

Peregrina judicicia abolished, H. v. 2. XXXI. 7.

Unjust judgment, or default of justice, one of the king's dues,

H. x. 1. LIX. 19.

That in *summis et capitalibus causis* one county be judged by

two, H. XXXI. 1.

That every man be judged by his peers and of the same county

(provincia), Ib. 7.

Various precepts concerning judgments, H. XXXI. 7. 8. XXXIII.

1-4.

That no one alone presume to pronounce judgment, H. XXXII. 1.

That no one judge his lord, Ib. 2.

That a justice may not convict any one by witnesses, without

contradiction, H. XLVIII. 4.

Defectus justiciæ a plea of the king, H. x. 1. LIX. 19.

Justicia, *see* *Judge.*

## K.

Kentish Law.

The king's 'mund-byrd,' Ethb. 8.

Of the king's and archbishop's 'mund-bryce in Kentish law,

Eth. VII. 6.; C. E. 3.

Of their 'feoh' in Kentish law, Eth. VII. 7.

Of church-breach in Kentish law, C. E. 3.

Great difference of 'wer-gilds' in Kent, H. LXXVI. 7.

Kin, *see* *Mægð.*

King (Cyning).

If any one do injury to his 'leods,' Ethb. 2.

If he drink at a man's 'hām,' Ib. 3.

If a freeman steal from him, Ib. 4.

If one man slay another in his 'tūn,' Ib. 5.

If his 'ambiht-smið' or 'laad-rinc' slay a man, Ib. 7.

His 'mund' (mund-byrd), Ib. 8.; Wih. 2.; Alf. 5.; p. 174,

175.; Edm. S. 7.; Eth. VI. 34. VII. 6. 8.

If a man lie with his 'mægden-man,' Ethb. 10.

with his 'grindende þeowa,' Ib. 11.

with his 'fed-esl,' Ib. 12.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

King — *continued*.

- Of vouching to warranty to his hall, H. & E. 7. 16.  
 That he be prayed for, Wih. 1.  
 His word, Ib. 16.  
 If any one accuse his 'esne,' Ib. 22.  
 If any one violate his 'borh,' Alf. 3.; C. S. 59.  
 If any one plot against his life, Alf. 4.; Eth. V. 30. VI. 37.; C. S. 58.  
 If any one fight or draw a weapon in his hall or house, Alf. 7.; In. 6.; Eth. VII. 9. 15.; C. S. 60.; H. x. 1. XIII. 7. LXXXI. 1.  
 His 'burg-bryce,' Alf. 40.; In. 45.  
 If a foreigner be slain, that part of the 'wēr' belongs to the king, In. 23.  
 That he and the 'hlaford' have the 'wēr' of surreptitious children, Ib. 27.; H. LXXVIII. 4.  
 That he have a thief, if taken, In. 28.  
 'Wēr-gild' of his 'hors-wealh,' Ib. 33.  
 If a 'gesiðcund' man compound with him for his household, Ib. 50.  
 If his godson be slain, Ib. 76.; H. LXXIX. 1.  
 His 'oferhrynes,' Ed. 1. 2. 4. 5. 10.; Ath. I. 20. 22. 26. IV. 1. V. VII. VIII. 4.; Eth. IV. 6.; C. S. 29.; Wil. I. 16. 39. 42. 47.  
 His 'hand-grið,' E. & G. 1.; Eth. III. 1. VI. 14. VII. 2.; C. E. 2.; Ed. C. 12. 26. 27.; Wil. I. 2.; H. x. 1. XIII. 1. LXXXIX. 3.  
 In case of incest (adultery) that he have the 'superiorem,' E. & G. 4.; H. XI. 5.  
 He is 'mæg' and 'mund-bora' to ecclesiastics and strangers, E. & G. 12.; R. 8.; Eth. VI. 48. IX. 33.; C. S. 40.; H. x. 3. LXXV. 7.  
 The North king's 'wēr-gild,' and 'cyne-bōt,' Wg. 1.  
 His 'gafol,' and 'ut-ware,' Ib. 7. 9.  
 His 'ānfeald wēr-gild' and 'cyne-bōt,' in Mercian law, M. L. 120 soð 'wite' to be paid to him, Ath. I. 1. 3.  
 That no man have recourse to him before he has demanded justice elsewhere, Ib. 3.; Edg. II. 2.; C. S. 17.; Wil. I. 43.; H. XXXIV. 6.  
 If a thief seek him, Ath. III. 6. IV. 4.; Ed. C. 5.  
 That a fifty (quinquagenarium) be sung for him every Friday, Ath. IV. 3.; Eth. VIII. 3.  
 Extent of his 'grið,' Ath. IV. 5.; H. XVI.  
 His share of a thief's property, Ath. V. 1. 1.  
 That he ride and quell a thief, Ath. V. VIII. 3.  
 If 'morð-wyrhtan,' perjurers, or manslayers dwell in his neighbourhood, Edm. E. 3.; Eth. VI. 36.  
 If any one flee to his 'burh,' Edm. S. 2.  
 That he will not have a homicide in his 'socn,' Ib. 4.  
 Entitled to the 'wites' incurred by those possessing 'bōc-land,' Eth. I. 1.  
 That he get the murderer, if 'frið-bryce' be committed, Eth. II. 6.  
 His 'hand-grið' 'bōtless,' Eth. III. 1.; H. XII. 1.  
 That every vouching and every ordeal be in his 'burg,' Eth. III. 6.  
 That no one but the king have a moneyer, Ib. 8.  
 That only he have 'socn' over a king's thane, Ib. 11.  
 'Wed' to be deposited in his suit, Ib. 12.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

King — *continued.*

- That all churches be in his 'grið,' Eth.V. 10. VI. 13.  
 That all widows be in his 'grið,' Eth.V. 21. VI. 26.  
 If any one, without leave, forsake the 'fyrd,' where he is present,  
 Eth. V. 28. VI. 35.  
 If any excommunicated person dwell in his neighbourhood  
 (neawest), Eth. V. 29. VI. 36.  
 His 'wēr-gild,' Eth. V. 30.  
 That all adhere to one 'cyne-hlaford,' Eth.V. 34. VI. 1. IX. 44.  
 If any one injure (awyrde) a 'fyrd'ship, that he pay the full  
 'mund-bryce' to the king, Eth. VI. 34.  
 If a death-guilty man sought him, Eth. VII. 4.; H. xcii. 7.  
 His 'mund-bryce' in Kentish and English law, Eth. VII. 6.;  
 C. E. 3.  
 His 'feoh' in Kentish law, Eth. VII. 7.  
 If any one commit his 'mund-bryce,' Ib. 11.  
 If any one fight in his 'burg' or presence, or steal, Ib. 15.  
 What is to be daily sung for him, Eth. VIII. 3.  
 That a homicide in a church pay his 'wēr' to the king, Eth. IX.  
 2.; C. E. 2.; H. xi. 1.  
 That he is Christ's vicegerent (gespelia), Eth. IX. 2. 42.  
 That he shall avenge Christ's anger, Ib. 2.  
 His 'wite' in case of church-breach, Ib. 5.  
 That all men love and be faithful to the king, C. E. 1. 20.  
 His rights in Wessex, Mercia, and Dena lagu, C. S. 12-15.;  
 H. x. 1.  
 That the 'bōc-land' of an outlaw be forfeited to him, C. S. 13.;  
 H. xiii. 1.  
 Of 'wēr-gild' to be paid to him, C. S. 30. 64.  
 If a man escape, that the 'borh' pay his 'wēr' to the king,  
 Ib. 30. 31.  
 Of 'heals-fang' to be paid to him, Ib. 37.; C. F. 14.  
 Of 'mund-bryce' to be paid to him, if any one maltreat a priest,  
 C. S. 42.; H. LXVI. 3.  
 That he be maintained from his own possessions, C. S. 70.  
 That he seize the 'bōc-land' of him who flees from his lord,  
 Ib. 78.; p. 457. n.; H. xiii. 12.  
 That every one forego his hunt, C. S. 81.; C. F. 31.  
 Of 'grið-bryce' accruing to him, C. F. 18.  
 Of 'manbōt' to him, Ed. C. 12.  
 His share of treasure trove, Ib. 14.  
 Payment to him if a man be murdered, Ib. 15.  
 If any one sue for his misericordia, Ib. 18.  
 Has power of misericordia over captives, Ib. 18.  
 If he grant life or limbs to a murderer or traitor, Ib. 18.  
 All jews under his protection, Ib. 25.  
 Forfeiture to him, in case of denial of justice, Wil. I. 42.  
 Forfeiture to him, if any one difforce a judgment, Ib. 47.  
 All highways and 'qualstowa' are the king's, H. x. 2.  
 What ecclesiastical pleas belong to him, H. xi. 1.  
 If any one commit 'grið-bryce' in his household, H. xii. 3.  
 Enumeration of crimes placing persons in his misericordia,  
 H. xiii. 1.  
 That he has the soke of all lands in his dominion, H. xix.  
 Of his soke (socn), H. xx. 1.  
 Who are to be his justiciaries, H. xxix. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

King — *continued*.

His 'overseunes,' H. xxxiv. 3. xxxv. 1. xlviII. 1. lIII. 1. lxxxvII. 5.

Of 'grið-brece' in his causes, H. xxxv. 2.

If any one be impleaded by him, H. xliII. 1. lII. 1.

If any one be slain in his house, court, burg, army, &amp;c., H. lxvIII. 2. lxxx. 1. 7.

If his messenger be slain, H. lxxxix. 2.

His house and court defined, H. lxxx. 7.

## Kinless man.

If a man without paternal kin fight and slay any one, Alf. 27.

If a homicide have (have not) maternal kin, Ib. 27.

If any one slay a kinless man, Ib. 28.

## Kitchen (Kycene), R. 2.

Kote-setla, R. S. p. 432, 433.

## L.

Laad-rinc, Ethb. 7.

Laco, Ed. C. I. 8.

Lād (Summagium), R. S. p. 432, 433.

Lād, }  
Lādung, } (Wer-lād — Cann).

Of a 'mynster-aldor's' 'cann,' Wih. 17.

How a priest and deacon shall clear themselves, Ib. 18.

a clerk, Ib. 19.

a guest, Ib. 20.

a king's thane, Ib. 20.

a 'ceorl,' Ib. 21.

a bishop's 'esne,' Ib. 22.

a priest's 'esne,' Ib. 23.

a layman's 'esne,' Ib. 24.

Of a 'tyht bysig' man's 'lād,' Eth. I. 1. *dis*; C. S. 22. 30.; H. lxiv. 9. lxvII. 1.

Of 'lād' after thanes are unanimous in judgment, Eth. III. 13.

Of single and threefold 'lād,' Eth. IX. 27.; C. E. 5.; C. S. 22. 23. 48.; Wil. I. 15.; H. lxvi. 9. 10.

Between 'Wealh' and English there is no other 'lād' than ordeal, O. D. 2.

If 'lahmen' prescribe injustice, that they clear themselves by showing that they knew no better, Ib. 3.

If a 'lād' fail to a 'Wealh' or an Englishman, Ib. 4. 6.; C. S. 31.

Of a reeve's 'lād,' if accused of having allowed the coining of base money, C. S. 8.

That every true man be worthy of single 'lād,' Ib. 22.; H. lxiv. 9. lxvII. 1.

That one law stand between 'burgs' at 'lādungs,' C. S. 34.

Of 'wer-lād,' Ib. 39. H. XII. 3. lxiv. 1. 4. lxvi. 1. lxxxiv. 1. lxxxv. 2. lxxxv. 4. xcII. 14.

If a minister of the altar wish to clear (lādian) himself of homicide, C. S. 41.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

**Lād, Lādung** — *continued.*

If a 'lād' for 'morð' fail, C. S. 57.

Of a Frenchman's and an Englishman's 'lād,' Wil. II. 3.;  
H. xviii.

Of a triple 'lād' in Mercian Law, H. LXVI. 10.

**Læsu (Leasow)**, p. 184, 185.; Edg. S. 8.**Læt, Ethb.** 26.**Læwede (Leud — Laicus).**

If a layman (leud) be slain in the act of stealing, Wih. 25.

A layman not to be witness against a cleric, and vice versa,  
H. v. 8.

If a layman slay a man, H. LXXIII. 5.

**Læð**, p. 184, 185.; Ed. C. 31. n. 3.**Laford**, *see* Hlaford.**Lagemannus**, Ed. C. 38. *See* Lahman.**Lagu (Law).**

That just laws be established, Eth. V. 1. VI. 8.; C. S. 1. 16.

If any one violate the law, Eth. V. 24. VI. 28.; p. 457. n.; H.  
xii. 4.If any one pervert the law, C. S. 84.; p. 457. n.; H. xii. 4.  
xxxiv. 8.**Lah-ceap,** }  
**Lah-cōp,** } Eth. III. 3. 8.**Lahman.** *See* Lagemannus.That twelve 'lahmen' are to explain the law to the English  
and 'Wealhs,' O. D. 3.If they wrongly explain, that they clear themselves as they best  
can, Ib. 3.**Lah-slit**, E. & G. 2. 3. 4. 6. 7. 8. 9.; Eth. V. 31. VI. 51.; C. S. 15.  
45. 47. 49. 50.; Wil. I. 39. 42.; H. xi. 11. 12. xxxiv. 1. LXVI. 5.**Laicus**, *see* Læwede.**Land (Eard — Gafol-land).**

If a 'Wealh' have a 'hiwisc' (hide) of land, In. 32.; Wg. 7.

Of him who has twenty hides, In. 64.

— ten hides, Ib. 65.

— three hides, Ib. 66.

If any one bargain for a yard of land, Ib. 67.

If any one drive a 'gesiðcund' man from the land, Ib. 68.

If a 'ceorl' dwelling on 'gafol-land' be slain, A. &amp; G. 2.

If a 'ceorl' have five hides, (a church, &amp;c.), Wg. 9.; R. 2.

If his son and grandson have land or not, Wg. 11. 12.

Of bishops' land belonging to a slain thief, Ath. V. i. 1.

If a man has defended land with the testimony of the shire,  
C. S. 80.Si quis voluerit conventionem terræ tenendæ adversus dominum  
suum disracionare, Wil. I. 23.

If a lord take his land from his man, H. XLIII. 8.

**Land-āgende**, *see* Land-owner.**Land-ceap,** }  
**Land-cōp,** } Eth. III. 3.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Landes-man, Eth. II. 8.
- Land-fyrd, C. S. 78.
- Land-gafol, R. S. 432, 433.
- Land-hlaford, }  
Land-rīca, }
- That no one barter without his testimony, Ath. I. 10.  
His share of a man's property who refuses to pay tithe, Edg. I. 3.; Eth. IX. 8.; C. E. 8.; H. XI. 2.
- That the 'land-hlaford' have half the property of a 'tyht-bysig' man, Edg. H. 2.; Edg. II. 7.; C. S. 25.; Wil. I. 47.
- If a man do not declare a bargain, that the 'land-rīca' seize on half, Edg. S. 8.
- That the 'land-rīca' take half the 'wed' of a 'tyht-bysig' man Eth. III. 3.
- If the 'land-rīca' attach 'borhless orf,' Ib. 5.
- If any one refuse his tithe, that the 'land-rīca' or 'hlaforð' go to him, Eth. IX. 8.; C. E. 8.; H. XI. 2.
- Of 'heals-fang' to be paid to him, C. S. 37.
- Landless man, Ath. I. 8.; H. VIII. 4.
- Landman.  
That he conduct a traveller without guile to the 'stæð,' O. D. 6.  
If he be guilty of fraud, Ib. 6.
- Land-owner (Land-āgende), In. 64. 65. 66.
- Land-rīca, *see* Land-hlaford.
- Land-riht, R. S. p. 432, 433.
- Langeran, C. F. 32.
- Lapis.  
Of swearing per lapidem, H. v. 29.
- Law, *see* Lagu.
- Layman, *see* Læwede.
- Lea, A. & G. 1.
- Leasow (Læsu), p. 184, 185.; Edg. S. 8.
- Leax (Salmon), In. 70.
- Lece-feoh (Lichfe — Lecheof), Wil. I. 10.
- Leger-stow, *see* Burying place.
- Leger-wita, }  
Leier-wita, } H. XXIII. 1. LXXXI. 3.
- Lent.  
'Burh-bryce' in Lent to be doubly atoned for, Alf. 40.  
If any one 'alecge' holy law (ryht) in Lent, Ib. 40.  
That Lent be observed, C. E. 16.; H. LXII. 1.  
If any one publicly violate Lent, C. S. 48.
- Leod, Ethb. 2.
- Geleod, In. 11.
- Leod-geld, Ethb. 7. 21. 22. 23. 64.
- Leodium, Eth. IV. 2.
- Leoht-gescot, *see* Light-scot.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Leornere (Scholar), R. 7.  
 Lepus, C. F. 27.  
 Lestagium, H. p. 502.  
 Lespegen, C. F. 2.  
 Leud, *see* Læwede.  
 Lewes, Ath. I. 14.  
 Lex Ripuaria, H. xc. 4.  
 Lex Saliga, H. LXXXVII. 10. LXXXIX. 1.  
 Liberalis, *see* Thane.  
 Lib-lac, Ath. I. 6.; Edm. E. 6. *See* Superstitions.  
 Līc, *see* Corpse.  
 Licetere, C. S. 7.  
 Lichfe (Lece-feoh), Wil. I. 10.  
 Līc-tūn, *see* Burying place.  
 Liesing, } A. & G. 2.  
 Lysing, }  
 Light-scot (Leoht-gescot).  
     If any one refuse to pay it, E. & G. 6.  
     That it be paid thrice a year, Eth. V. 11. VI. 19.; C. E. 12.  
     That it be paid at Candlemas, or oftener, Eth. IX. 12.  
 Lignagium, H. xc. 2.  
 Lim-læpeo lama, E. & G. 10.  
 Linen Cloth, Ed. C. L. 8.  
 Loaf, In. 70. *See* Hláf.  
 Loc-bore, Ethb. 73.  
 Gelonda, In. 11.  
 London (Lunden-burh — Lunden-wic).  
     If a Kentish man buy a chattel in, H. & E. 16.  
     Moneyers in, Ath. I. 14.  
     ‘Frið’-laws, &c. framed at, Ath. V. proem.  
     Its franchises, Ed. C. L. 1-9.; H. p. 502, 503.  
     Of entertaining strangers in, Ed. C. L. 2.  
     Citizens not to plead without the walls, Ib. 3.  
     Decree passed at, Wil. III. 9.  
     Middlesex granted in farm to the citizens, and divers privileges,  
     H. p. 503.  
     Of ‘miskenning’ in, H. p. 503.; Ib. xxii.  
 Lordless men, Ath. I. 2.; H. LVIII.  
 Lorica.  
     That tenants ‘*terras suas per loricas deservientes*’ be free from  
     all imposts and work, H. II. 3.  
 Loth, H. p. 502.  
 Lunden-burh, } *see* London.  
 Lunden-wic, }  
 Lupinum caput, Ed. C. 6.  
 Lupus, C. F. 27.  
 Lyswe, Ethb. 3. 73.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

## M.

- Macecrarius (Fleismangere), Ed. C. 39.  
 Macholum, R. S. p. 440, 441.  
 Mæctor, Ed. 4.  
 Mæden, *see* Maiden.  
 Mæg-bōt, } Ethb. 74.; In. 74. 76.; C. E. 2.  
 Mægð-bōt, }  
 Mæg-burg, In. 74.; Alf. 41.  
 Mæg-gieldan, In. 74.; H. LXX. 6.  
 Mægð (Kin).  
   If any 'mægð' deny the king his due and protect a thief,  
   Ath. V. VIII. 2.  
   If the 'mægð' abandon a homicide, Edm. S. 1.  
   If any of the 'mægð' harbour a homicide, Ib. 1.  
   If a 'mægð' take vengeance, Ib. 1.  
 Mægð, }  
 Mægden-man, } *see* Maiden.  
 Mægð-man, }  
 Mægð-bōt, Ethb. 74.  
 Mære pening, Alf. 3.  
 Mæsse-preost, }  
 Mæsse-þegn, } *see* Priest.  
 Mæsten, *see* Mast.  
 Mætre, Ath. V. vi.  
 Mæð, *see* Rank.  
 Mæð-mēd, R. S. p. 440, 441.  
 Maiden (Mæden — Mægð — Mægden-man — Mægð-man).  
   If a man lie with the king's 'mægden-man,' Ethb. 10. 11.  
   Of 'mægð-bōt,' Ib. 74.  
   If a man buy a maiden, Ib. 77.  
   If she bear a living child, Ib. 78.  
   If she wish to go away with her children, Ib. 79.  
   If the 'ceorl' wish to have the children, Ib. 80.  
   If she have no children, Ib. 81.  
   If a man force a maiden, Ib. 82.; Alf. 26.; C. S. 53. 75.  
   If she become 'gængang,' Ethb. 84.  
 Maille, Wil. I. 3. 6.  
 Maiming, *see* Wounds.  
 Malam habens famam, *see* Tyht-bysig.  
 Man.  
   That no one harbour another's man, Ed. 10.; Ath. I. 22. II. 4.  
   III. 4. IV. 1.; Edm. C. 3.; Wil. I. 30.  
   Of lordless men, Ath. I. 2.  
   That no one send his accused man away before he be clear of  
   every suit, Ib. 22.; C. S. 28.  
   That every man not criminal may follow whatever lord he may  
   choose, Ath. IV. 1.  
   How a man is to be paid for, O. D. 7.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Man-bōt, In. 70. 76.; p. 174, 175.; Edm. S. 3. 7.; C. E. 2.; Ed. C. 12.;  
 Wil. I. 7.; H. LXIX. LXX. 2. 4. 14. LXXIV. 1. LXXV. 3. 5. LXXVI.  
 5. 7. LXXVII. 3. LXXVIII. 5. LXXIX. 1. LXXX. 6. LXXXII. 5.  
 LXXXVII. 4. 6. 7. LXXXVIII. 20.
- Manerium, H. XIX. XX. 1. XCI. 4.
- Manipulus Augusti (Hærfæst-handful), R. S. p. 438, 439.
- Mansio (Bold-getæl), Alf. 37.
- Man-slaga, *see* Slaying.
- Mān-swara, *see* Perjury.
- Manumission, Wil. III. 15.; H. LXXVIII. 1. 3.
- Mānung (Mōnung — Folgoð).  
 That in every reeve's 'mānung' there be nominated veracious  
 men as witnesses, Ath. IV. 1.  
 Case when the reeve shall be without his 'folgoð,' Ath. V. II.  
 If a thief be in the reeve's 'mānung,' Ath. V. VIII. 2.
- Manupastus, H. LXVI. 7.
- Man-wyrð, H. & E. 1. 2. 3. 4.
- Man-peof, Alf. 9.
- Mare, O. D. 7.
- Maritacio, H. I. 3. 4. LXX. 22.
- Maritagium, Ed. C. 19.
- Market, Wil. III. 11.
- Marriage (Gifta — Gewīfian).  
 If a man buy a wife, and the marriage do not take place, In. 31.  
 Of the 'wed,' Edm. B. 1. 2. 5.  
 That the priest should be present, Ib. 8.  
 Of the prohibited degrees, and that no one have more than  
 one wife, Ib. 9.; Eth. VI. 12.; C. E. 7.  
 That no one marry a nun or divorced woman, Eth. VI. 12.;  
 C. E. 7.  
 Forbidden on high festivals, &c., Eth. VI. 25.  
 If a married (wīffæst) man lie with his female slave, C. S. 55.  
 If a baron of the king wish to give his daughter, sister, &c. in  
 marriage, H. I. 3.  
 If a woman marry two brothers, H. LXX. 17.
- Martinmas, In. 4.; Wil. I. 28.
- Mary, St., Alf. 43.; Eth. V. 14. VI. 22.; C. E. 16.
- Mass, } (Missa).  
 Mass-day, }
- Of the celebration of mass-day, Alf. 43.; Edg. I. 5.; C. E. 14.  
 Missa contra paganos, when to be sung, Eth. VIII. 3.
- Massere, *see* Merchant.
- Mast (Mæsten).  
 If a man find unallowed swine among his mast, In. 49.
- Meadow.  
 If 'ceorls' have a common meadow to fence, In. 42.
- Mearc, H. & E. 15; Wih. 8.; Ath. IV. V. VIII. 4. 5.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Measures, *see* Weights and Measures.
- Méd-sceat, *see* Bribery.
- Meld-feoh, In. 17.
- Mercator, } (Massere).  
Merchant, }
- If a 'massere' has made three voyages, R. 6.  
De mercatoribus qui falsum et laceum afferunt ad portum,  
Eth. IV. 7.  
Regulations relative to foreign merchants, Ed. C. L. 8. 9.
- Mercia (Mercena Lagu).  
The king's rights (*gerihta*) in Mercia, C. S. 15.  
A thane's heriot in Mercia, Ib. 72.  
If any one violate the king's peace in Mercena lagu, Wil. I. 2.  
If any one accused of theft in Mercena lagu flee from his surety,  
Ib. 3.  
A thane's 'wēr' in Mercena lagu, Ib. 8.  
a 'ceorl's,' Ib. 8.  
Of various forfeitures (*forisfacturæ*) in Mercena lagu, Ib. 16.  
Of claiming stolen property in Mercena lagu, Ib. 21.  
Of a triple 'lād' in Mercena lagu, H. LXVI. 10.
- Mersc, p. 184, 185.
- Meðel, H. & E. 8.
- Michael, St., Eth. VIII. 2. 7. ; Wil. I. 28.
- Michni, C. F. 6.
- Middlesex, H. p. 503.
- Midwinter, *see* Christmas.
- Minister episcopi.  
That the 'minister episcopi' with his clergy sit in court, Ed. C. 9.
- Miscravatio, H. XXII.
- Misericordia Regis, Ed. C. 12. 18. ; H. XIII. 1-12. LXXIX. 2. LXXX. 1.
- Miskenning, H. p. 503. ; Ib. XXII.
- Missa, *see* Mass.
- Molossus (Hedor-hund), R. S. p. 434, 435.
- Monasterium, *see* Mynster.
- Money, } (Mynet — Mynetere — Monetagium — Monetarius —  
Moneys, } Falsarii).
- That there be one money over all the realm, Ath. I. 14. ; Edg. II. 8. ; Eth. VI. 32. ; C. S. 8.  
That no moneyer coin, except in port, Ath. I. 14.  
Places where moneyers are established, Ib. 14.  
If any one accuse a moneyer, and he be guilty, Ib. 14. ; Eth. III. 8. IV. 5. ; H. XIII. 3.  
That no one except the king have a moneyer, Eth. III. 8.  
That moneyers who work in a wood be punishable with death,  
Ib. 16. IV. 5.  
No difference between debasers of money and merchants who sell good money to them for debasement, Eth. IV. 5.  
Ne quis pecuniam puram sonet, Ib. 6.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Money, &c. — *continued.*Of merchants who bring ‘*falsum et laccum ad portum*,’ Eth. IV. 7.If any one accuse the reeve of permitting the coining or introduction of base money, *Ib.* 7.; C. S. 8.

Of the number of moneyers in the ports, Eth. IV. 9.

That every one deliberate concerning ‘*feos-bōt*,’ Eth. V. 26. VI. 31. 32.; C. S. 8.

If any one make base money, C. S. 8.

*Monetagium quod non fuit temp. Ed. R. prohibitum*, H. I. 5.If any one be taken with base money, *Ib.* 5.‘*Falsaria monetæ regis*,’ one of the king’s rights (*jura*), H. x. 1.In a charge of *falsaria*, that every one answer immediately, H. XLVII. 1.Monk (*Munuc*).If any one entrust property (*feoh*) to another man’s monk, *Alf.* 20. H. XXIII. 3. XLV. 2.

That monks live according to their rule, Eth. V. 4. VI. 2. IX. 31.; C. E. 6.

If a monk be out of *mynster*, and observe no rule, Eth. V. 5. 6. VI. 3.

That a monk preserve his chastity, and monkish habit, and serve his lord, Eth. VI. 3.

That every monk say thirty psalters for king and people, Eth. VIII. 3.

That no *mynster* monk either ask or give ‘*fæhð-bōt*,’ Eth. IX. 25.; C. E. 5.

If a monk be an apostate, Eth. IX. 41.

If any one slay a monk, H. LXVIII. 7.

If a monk slay any one, H. LXXIII. 2.

*Mon-sliht*, *see* *Slaying*.*Mōnung*, *see* *Mānung*.Moon, C. S. 5. *See* *Superstitions*.*Morgen-gifu*, *Ethb.* 81.; C. S. 74.; H. XI. 13. LXX. 22.*Morð*,*Morð-dæd*,*Morð-sliht*,*Morð-weorc*,*Morð-wyrhta*,If ‘*morð-wyrhtas*’ be anywhere found, *E. & G.* 11.; *E th.* VI. 7. C. S. 4.If any one be killed through ‘*morðdæd*,’ *Ath.* I. 6.Of ‘*morð-slihtas*,’ *Ath.* IV. 6.That ‘*morð-weorc*’ be carefully abstained from, *Eth.* V. 25. VI. 28.; C. S. 5.If ‘*morð-wyrhtas*’ dwell in the king’s neighbourhood, *Eth.* VI. 36.If a person be slain in open ‘*morð*,’ C. S. 57.That ‘*æbere morð*’ is ‘*bōtless*,’ *Ib.* 65.; H. XII. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

*Gemōt* (Folc-gemōt — Scīr-gemōt — Hundred-gemōt — Burg-gemōt — Wardemotum — Comitatus — Curia).

Burg, hundred, and shire-‘mōt,’ when to be held, Ed. 11.; Edg. H. 1.; Edg. II. 5.; C. S. 18.; H. VII. 4. VIII. 1. LI. 2.

Of those who avoid the ‘gemōt,’ Ath. I. 20.; Edg. II. 7.; C. S. 25.; Wil. III. 14.; H. XXIX. 3. LI. 1. LIII. 1.

That the bishop and ‘ealdorman’ attend the ‘gemōt,’ Edg. II. 5.; C. S. 18.; H. VII. 2. XXXI. 3.

That a ‘gemōt’ be held in every wapentake, Eth. III. 3.

That the ‘gemōt’ be not held on a Sunday, &c., Eth. V. 13. VI. 22. 44. IX. 71.; C. E. 15.

That the hundred-‘gemōt’ be applied to before having recourse to the king, C. S. 17.

Of appeal from the hundred to the shire-‘gemōt,’ in case of ‘nam,’ Ib. 19.

That every man have ‘grið’ to and from the ‘gemōt,’ Ib. 83.

That the minister episcopi with his clergy sit in court, Ed. C. 9.

That there be no ‘miskenninga’ in the folkmote, H. p. 503.

Of the wardmote, Ib.

What persons are to attend the placita comitatum, H. VII. 2. XXXI. 3.

Folkmote, description of, p. 613. *n.*<sup>a</sup>.

*Gemōt-andæg*, Ed. 11.; H. LI. 2.

Motbel, p. 613. *n.*<sup>a</sup>.

Mother Church (Heafod-ciric), C. E. 2.

Muchehunt, C. F. 11.

Muffla, H. LXX. 4.

Mund,

Mund-bryce,

Mund-byrd,

Of the king’s ‘mund,’ Ethb. 8.; Wih. 2.; Alf. 5.; p. 174, 175.; Edm. S. 7.; Eth. VI. 34. VII. 6. 8.

a ‘ceorl’s,’ Ethb. 15.

Of the ‘mund’ of widows, Ethb. 75. 76.

That his ‘mund-byrd’ be paid to the owner of a ‘flet,’ where blood has been shed, H. & E. 14.

The church’s ‘mund-byrd,’ Wih. 2.; Eth. VII. 8.

That the manumitter have the ‘mund’ of the manumitted, Wih. 8.

If any one commit the king’s, archbishop’s, ‘æðeling’s,’ &c. ‘mund-bryce,’ Alf. 3.; Eth. VII. 11.

If a thief be slain, the ‘mund-byrd’ of him to be paid with whom he sought refuge, Ath. IV. 4.

If any one commit ‘mund-bryce,’ Edm. S. 6.; H. XXXVII.

If any one injure a ‘fyrd-scip,’ that he pay ‘mund-bryce’ to the king, Eth. VI. 34.

Of the king’s and archbishop’s ‘mund-bryce’ in Kent and Anglian law, Eth. VII. 6.; C. E. 3.

If any one injure any living person with regard to his ‘mund-byrd,’ Eth. VII. 14.

That the ‘grið-bryce’ of a mother church is according to the king’s ‘mund,’ Eth. IX. 3. 5.; C. E. 3.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Mund, &c. — *continued.*

If any one commit 'cyric-bryce,' by homicide in a church, that 'bōt' be made according to the king's 'mund-bryce,' Eth. IX. 1-3.; C. E. 2. 3.

'Mund-bryce' one of the king's dues in Wessex, C. S. 12.

That he who binds or beats a priest, make 'bōt' to the king or 'hlaford' in the full 'mund-bryce,' Ib. 42.; H. LXVI. 3.

Munuc, *see* Monk.Murdrum. *See also* Slaying.

If any one be found murdered, Ed. C. 15.

If a murderer cannot be found within a year, Ib. 15.

Murdra inventa tempore Cnuti, Ib. 16.

If the king grant life or limbs to a murderer, Ib. 18.

If a Frenchman challenge an Englishman on account of murdrum, Wil. III. 12.

Murdra forgiven, H. II. 1.

Citizens of London quieti de murdre, H. p. 502.

Murdrum one of the king's rights (jura), H. x. 1.

To be compensated with 46 marks to the king and dominus, H. XIII. 2.

In a charge of murdrum, that every one answer directly, H. XLVI. 1. XLVII.

Forfeiture of 'wēr' through murdrum, H. LXXXVII. 6.

Of murdrum in the case of a Frenchman or Norman, H. xci. 1.

If murdrum be discovered in a house, court, &c., Ib. 2. 3. in the open fields, Ib. 4.

Various enactments concerning, and definition of murdrum, H. xcii. 1-19.

Mynecene, *see* Nun.

Mynet, } *see* Money and Moneyers.  
Myneter, }

Mynster (Monasterium).

Of tithes to the mother church (eald mynster), Edg. I. 1.; Eth. VIII. 4.

If any one fight in a mynster, In. 6.; Eth. VII. 10.

Of 'mynster-clænsung,' Eth. IX. 3.

Of a mynster's 'grið-bryce,' C. E. 3.

Mynster-frið, *see* Frið.

Mynster-hām, Alf. 2.

Mynstres Aldor, Wih. 17.

## N.

Naif (Nativus).

Naifs not to leave their land, Wil. I. 30.

Nam, } (Distress).  
Namium, }

That no man levy 'nam' before he has thrice demanded his right, C. S. 19.; Wil. I. 44.

That 'nam' be levied if any one fail to attend the hundred, H. xxix. 2.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Nam, &c. — *continued.*

That no one levy 'nam' without judgment or permission, H. LI. 3.

If the vicecomes levy 'nam' unjustly, Ib. 4.

That no one dare excutere namium, Ib. 5. 7.

Excutere namium, definition of, Ib. 8.

Nativus, *see* Naif.Naufragium, *see* Shipwreck.

Nead-gafol, Edg. S. proœm.

Neat, *see* Ox.Geneat, }  
Geneat-man, }

If the 'wēr' of the king's 'geneat' be 1,200 shillings, In. 19.

If a man's 'geneat' steal, Ib. 22.

If a 'geneat-man' neglect his lord's 'gafol,' Edg. S. 1.

A 'geneat's' right, R. S. p. 432, 433.

Geneat-land, Edg. I. 1.

Neighbours.

If they quarrel, H. LVII. 1-3.

Nemoris Cæsis, } *see* Wood.  
Nemus inoperatum, }Nied-næme, *see* Rape.

Nivella, Eth. IV. 2.

Noffus, H. LXXXIII. 5.

Norman, *see* Frenchman.

Norð-engla Lagu, Wg. 1-5.; Eth. VII. 13.

Nun (Nunne — Mynecene).

If any one carry off a nun, and she have a child, Alf. 8.

If any one lie with a nun, Ib. 8.; Edm. E. 4.; Eth. VI. 39.;  
H. LXXIII. 6.

If any one seize a nun to lie with her, Alf. 18.

That nuns and mynchens turn to right, and live according to  
their rule, Eth. V. 4. VI. 2.; C. E. 6.

That no one marry a nun, Eth. VI. 12.; C. E. 7.

Of property committed to a nun, H. XXIII. 3. XLV. 2.

Nuncius.

If any one going on the king's errand be slain, H. LXXIX. 2.

Nyd-gafol, Edg. S. 1.

Nyd-hæme, } *see* Rape.  
Nyd-næme, }

Nyten (Beast).

Of the value of various beasts, O. D. 7.

If a beast stake itself on a hedge, H. xc. 4. 5.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

## O.

- Oath (Að — Cyning-āð — Cyre-āð — Fore-āð — Hyld-āð — Rīm-āð — Unceases āð — Unfæhðe āð — Unforded āð — Ungecōren āð — Antejuramentum — Juramentum (plenum) planum).
- If a man belie a lawful oath, Alf. 1.
- Of a 'fore'-oath to be taken in four (or twelve) churches, Ib. 33.
- Of an 'unfæhðe' oath, In. 28.  
     'unceases' oath, Ib. 35.  
     a 'cyning'-oath, Ib. 54.
- If a man, before oath, confess 'wer-tyhtle,' which he had previously denied, Ib. 71.
- Of an 'ungecōren' oath, Ed. 1.
- If an oath fail, or be outproved, Ib. 3.; Eth. I. 1.
- Oaths forbidden on fasts and festivals, E. & G. 9.; Eth. V. 18.  
     VI. 25.; C. E. 17.; H. LXII. 1.
- Of a 'hyld'-oath, O. 1.
- Various forms of oaths, Ib. 2-11.
- A mass-priest's oath equal to a thane's, Ib. 12.; H. LXIV. 2. 3.
- A 'twelf-hinde' man's, and 'ceorl's' oath, O. 13.; H. LXIV. 2.
- A 'rīm-āð,' Ath. I. 9.
- Of a 'cyre'-oath, Ib. 9.; Eth. IV. 7.; O. D. 6.
- In case of ordeal, that every one begin his accusation with a 'fore'-oath, Ath. I. 23.
- Of a 'fore'-oath in tracing cattle, &c., Ath. IV. 2.; O. D. 6.
- That for incendiaries the oath be increased, Ath. IV. 6.
- Of a pound worth oath, Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 30.; H. LXV. 3.
- If a lord declare that his man's oath has never failed, Eth. I. 1.;  
     C. S. 30. 31.; H. LXIV. 9. LXVII. 1.
- If a lord has to swear, Eth. I. 1.; H. XLI. 6.
- If the compurgators refuse to swear, Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 30.
- That the deepest oath be taken by him, who is accused of plotting against the king's life, Eth. VI. 37.
- That every one above twelve years make oath, that he will neither be a thief, nor cognizant of thieves, C. S. 21.
- Of an 'ungetrywe' man's oath, Ib. 22.
- That 'untrywe' men choose a simple (ānfeald) oath in three hundreds, and of a triple oath, Ib. 22.
- Of a simple and triple 'fore'-oath, Ib. 22.; Wil. I. 15.
- If a thane have (or have not) a true man to make 'fore'-oath for him, C. S. 22.; C. F. 12.
- That no 'fore'-oath ever be forgiven, C. S. 22.; C. F. 12.; H. LXIV. 9.
- Of fourteen true men's oath in a charge of theft, Wil. I. 14.
- Of an 'unforded' oath (juramentum planum (plenum) vel non observatum), Wil. II. 3.; H. LXIV. 1. 2.
- Of a sacramentum non fractum, Wil. III. 12.
- Various concerning oaths, H. v. 28-35. LXIV. 1. 2. 7.
- Of swearing per lapidem, H. v. 29.
- Of a Frenchman's and strangers' oaths, H. XVIII. LXIV. 3.
- Of a frangens juramentum, H. XVIII. LXIV. 1.
- Form of oath in Hampshire, H. LXIV. 1.
- Of cases requiring a juramentum fractum, Ib. 2. 4. 6.
- Of an ante-juramentum, in a charge of theft, &c., H. LXVI. 8.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Obedienciarus, H. xxiii. 4.
- Occidendorum Locus (Qual-stow), H. x. 2.
- Oferfyllle, *see* Excess.
- Oferhrynes, Ed. 1. 2. 4. 5. 10.; Ath. I. 20. 22. 26. IV. 1. V. vii. viii. 4.; Edg. II. 3.; Eth. IV. 6.; C. S. 29.; Wil. I. 16. 39. 42. 47.  
*See* Overseunessa.
- Oferstælan (Conviction), C. S. 37. 38.
- Ofgangfordell, C. F. 11.
- Ofslean, *see* Slaying.
- Onspeca, }  
Onsprecan, } Ed. 1.
- Onstal, In. 46.
- Ordalii, manifestly an error for 'Ordarii' (Hordarius, A.S. Hordere),  
Edm. C. 5.
- Ordeal.
- Perjurors worthy of, Ed. 3.
- Forbidden on festivals and fasts, E. & G. 9.; Eth. V. 18. VI. 25.;  
C. E. 17.; H. LXII. 1.
- Of threefold ordeal, Ath. I. 4. 5. 6.; Eth. I. 1. III. 7. 8. V. 29.  
VI. 37.; C. S. 30. 58.
- Of single ordeal, Ath. I. 7.; Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 30.
- That one charged with making base money go to the hot iron,  
Ath. I. 14.; Eth. III. 8. IV. 5.
- If a 'þeow' be foul at the ordeal, Ath. I. 19.; Eth. I. 2.; C. S. 32.
- If any one compound for an ordeal, Ath. I. 21.
- If any one give 'wed' for an ordeal, and process of, Ib. 23.  
IV. 7.
- If a thief be foul at the ordeal, Ath. III. 6.; Eth. I. 1. III. 7.
- That every accuser have the choice of water or iron ordeal,  
Ath. IV. 6.; Eth. III. 6.
- That the ordeal be increased in the case of incendiaries and  
'morð'-slayers, Ath. IV. 6.
- Of the weight of the iron, Ib. 6.; Edg. H. 9.; H. LXVII. 1.
- That he who has often been guilty of theft go to the ordeal,  
Ath. V. 1. 4.
- That every 'tyht-bysig' man go to the threefold ordeal, Eth. I. 1.  
III. 3.; C. S. 30.; H. LXV. 3. LXVII. 1.
- If a 'tyht-bysig' man decline the ordeal, Eth. I. 1. III. 4.; C. S.  
30.
- Of the ordeal in case a lord wish to clear his man, Eth. I. 1.  
III. 3.; C. S. 30.
- If the proprietor of stolen property will not attend the ordeal,  
Eth. III. 4.
- That every ordeal be in the king's burg, Ib. 6.
- That a port-reeve, who is privy to the introduction of base money,  
clear himself by ordeal, Eth. IV. 7.
- That between English and 'Wealh' there is no 'lād' but ordeal,  
O. D. 2.
- If cattle be claimed beyond the stream, it must be by ordeal, Ib. 8.
- That 'ungetrywe,' &c. men go to the ordeal, C. S. 22. 30.
- That a friendless man go to prison until he go to the ordeal,  
Ib. 35.; C. F. 13.; H. LXV. 5.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Ordeal --- *continued.*

Who are to attend an ordeal, Ed. C. 9.

Of the ordeal in a charge of theft, Wil. I. 14.

Of the ordeal between French and English, Wil. II. 2. 3. III. 12.

Of ordeal in the case of a Frenchman being slain, H. LXXV. 6.

Ordinis Emendatio, *see* Hād-bōt.Orf, *see* Cattle.Orgylde, *see* Ægylde.

Orige, In. 28.

Orneste, *see* Fighting.

Orwige (sine wita).

That a man may fight for his lord, and vice versa, 'orwige,' Alf. 42.; H. LXXXII. 3. 4. LXXXVIII. 10.

That a man may fight 'orwige,' if he find another with his wife, daughter, &amp;c., Alf. 42.; H. LXXXII. 8.

Ostensio, Eth. IV. 2.

Ouse (Use), A. &amp; G. 1.

Outlaw (Utlah — Frendlesman — Utlagaria).

That he who strikes another dead be an outlaw, E. &amp; G. 6.

If any one refuse divine dues, and slay any one, that he be an outlaw, Ib. 6.; C. S. 49.; H. XI. 11. XIII. 11.

Case when a thief or 'hyred-man' shall be an outlaw, Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 30. 31.

That the country that gives 'frið' to enemies be 'utlah,' Eth. II. 1.

If a Dane destroy our property, that he be 'utlah,' Ib. 7.

If any one detain God's 'utlah,' Eth. IX. 42.

That outlaws depart the country, C. S. 4.

If any one do a deed of outlawry, Ib. 13.; H. XIII. 1.

If any one hold and harbour an outlaw, C. S. 15. 67.; H. X. 1. XI. 14. XIII. 10.

Outlaw equivalent to 'frendlesman,' C. F. 24.

If any one slay a minister of the altar, that he be an outlaw, C. S. 39.; H. LXVI. 1.

If a minister of the altar commit homicide, that he be an outlaw, C. S. 41.; H. LXVI. 1.

Outlawry in case of church-breach, Ed. C. 6.

Of an Englishman's and a Frenchman's 'lād' in cases of outlawry, Wil. II. 3.

One of the king's rights (jura), H. X. 1.

In a case of outlawry, that no one seek counsel, but answer directly, H. XLVII.

Overseunsa. *See also* Oferhrynes.

The king's, H. XXXIV. 3. XXXV. 1. XLVIII. 1. LIII. 1. LXXXVII. 5.

The queen's (in Wessex), H. XXXV. 1.

A bishop's, count's, thane's, baron's, &amp;c., H. XXXV. 1. LXXXI. 3. LXXXVII. 5.

Of those who have no 'nominatam overseunsam,' or lose it, H. XXXVI. 1.

'Overseunes' in case of 'scyldwita,' H. XXXVIII.

That every dominus should have the 'overseunes' of his man, H. XLI. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Overseunessa — *continued*.

If any one do not answer directly to a capital charge, that he pay the king's 'overseunes,' H. XLVIII. 1.

If any one namium excusserit, it is 'overseunes,' H. LI. 7.

If any one refuse to give vadium recti, it is 'overseunes,' H. LII. 1.

If any one fail to attend the comitatus, the king's 'overseunes' in Wessex is twenty marks, H. LIII. 1.

'Overseunes' if any one without alarm let a thief escape, H. LV. 2.

'Overseunes' incurred in computations, gilds, &c., H. LXXXI. 2.

## Ox (Neat — Hryðer — Tor — Taurus).

If a neat wound a man, Alf. 24.

To be given for a child's 'foster,' In. 38. 70.

If an ox (hryðer) break hedges, Ib. 42.

Value (āngylde) of an ox's horn, Ib. 58.

Value (āngylde) of its eye and tail, Ib. 59.

Six men to be got, as witnesses, for the value of one ox, Ed. I.

Its 'ceap-gild,' Ath.V. III. VI. 2.; O.D. 7.

If any one neglect the tracing, that he is liable in the value of an ox, or xxx. d., Ath.V. VIII. 5.

'Angylde' of its bell, Edg. H. 8.

That an ox be not slain without witness, and that the hyde and head be kept, Eth. III. 9.

If the præpositus rescue an ox, Wil. I. 5.

That a bull may be given in payment of the 'wēr,' Ib. 9.

If any one fail to attend when summoned, to pay an ox, Wil. III. 14.

Oxan-hyrde, R. S. p. 438, 439 *bis*.

## P.

Pannage, } see Æfesn.  
Pasnagium, }

Pannus grisengus, Eth. IV. 2.

Pannus de seia, lana, &c., Ed. C. L. 8.

Pannus madidus, Ed. C. L. 8.

Pannus usatus, Ed. C. 38.

Parricide, H. LXVIII. 9. LXXXIX. 1.

Participans, H. xx. 1.

Participatio, H. LXXXV. 1.

Partnership, H. LIV. 1. 2.

Passagium, H. p. 502.

Pater noster, C. E. 22.

Pax, } see Frið and Grið.  
Pax Regis, }

Pecunia Eleemosynæ.

To be rendered at Michaelmas, Eth. VIII. 7.

Pecura, H. xvii.

Pecus, see Cattle.



## INDEX.

- Pentecost, Edg. I. 3.; Eth.V. 11. VI. 17. IX. 9.; C. E. 8.
- Pepper, Eth.IV. 2.; Ed. C. L. 8.
- Perjury and Perjurors (Mân-swara — Forswerian). *See* Witness.  
 If any one call another a perjurer in another's 'flet,' H. & E. 11.  
 That perjurers be never oath-worthy, Ed. 3.; Ath. I. 25.  
 Perjurors worthy of ordeal, Ed. 3.  
 If perjurers be discovered, Ib. 3.; E. & G. 11.; Eth.VI. 7.  
 If an ecclesiastic forswear himself, E. & G. 3.; Eth. IX. 27.;  
 C. E. 5.  
 That a perjurer lie not in a consecrated burying place, Ath. I. 25.  
 If any one commit perjury, Edm. E. 6.; C. S. 36. 37.  
 That perjury be carefully abstained from, Eth.V. 25. VI. 28.  
 If perjurers live in the king's neighbourhood, Eth.VI. 36.  
 If any one commit perjury super sancta, C. S. 36.; H. xi. 6.  
 That perjurers submit and make 'bôt,' or leave the country,  
 C. S. 36.  
 If perjurers remain in the country, Ed. C. 18.  
 If a Frenchman challenge an Englishman, on account of perjury,  
 Wil. III. 12.
- Peter Pence, *see* Rôm-feoh.
- Peter's, St., day, Edg. I. 4.
- Peter, St., and St. Paul, Alf. 43.
- Philip, St., and St. James, Eth.V. 14. VI. 22.; C. E. 16.
- Pincerna, Ed. C. 21.
- Pistor, Ed. C. 21.
- Placitum. *See also* Suit.  
 That no one holding a fief of the church plead in any other  
 court, Ed. C. 4.  
 If any one having 'tol,' 'team,' &c. be impleaded in the county,  
 Wil. I. 2.  
 Of holding the placita comitatum, H. VII. 1.  
 What persons are to attend the placita comitatum, H. VII. 2.  
 xxxi. 3.  
 Of ecclesiastical pleas belonging to the king, H. XI. 1.  
 Of placita admitting, or not admitting compensation, H. XII.  
 Of the placita forestarum, H. XVII.  
 Various rules respecting pleas, H. XXV. XXVI. XXXI. 1. XXXIV. 8.  
 XLI. 2. XLIII. 1. XLVI. 1-3. XLVIII. 1-7. LIII. 1-5. LIX. LX. 1-3.  
 LXI. 1-21.  
 Of placitum ex abundantia, H. XXIX. 4.  
 If a lord implead his man, H. XXXIII. 3. XLVI. 1. LIII. 4. LIX. 11.  
 If any one be impleaded by his lord, H. XXXIII. 3. XLVI. 1.  
 by the king, H. XLIII. 1. LII. 1.  
 De nominatis et innominatis placitis, H. XLVI. 1.  
 If a whole county, or seven hundreds be impleaded, H. XLVIII. 2.  
 If any one impleaded by the lord or a justiciary fail to attend,  
 H. L.  
 If the day of pleading be countermanded, H. LIX. 1. 2. 4. 7. 8. 11.  
 Every plea may be deferred except capital ones, Ib. 3.  
 If any one illegally refuse to countermand a plea, Ib. 7.  
 Of the king's pleas, Ib. 19.  
 Si quis ex proclamatione placitum suscipiat, &c., Ib. 27.  
 If any one desire to countermand a plea, H. LX. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Placitum — *continued.*

Causes of essoign, H. LXI. 7.

Every justice may respectare placitum, Ib. 8.

Every lord may induciare placitum hominum suorum, Ib. 9.

No one may perdere vel forisfacere placitum domini sui, Ib. 12. 13.

If any one be impleaded without his lord, Ib. 16. 17.

If any one be impleaded by the vicecomes or justiciary, H. LXVI. 9.

Plegium, *see* Security.

Ploh, p. 184, 185.

Plot, p. 184, 185.

## Plough (Syhl — Caruca).

That two men well mounted be to every plough of land, Ath. I. 16.

That tithes be rendered as the plough traverses the tenth field, Edg. I. 1.; Eth. VIII. 4. IX. 7.; C. E. 8.

That a penny be rendered for every caruca, Eth. VIII. 1.

## Plough-alms (Sulh-ælmessan).

If any one refuse to pay them, E. &amp; G. 6.

That they are to be rendered, Ath. I. proœm.; Edm. E. 2.

That they be paid fifteen days after Easter, Edg. I. 2.; Eth. V. 11. VI. 16. IX. 12.; C. E. 8.

Poison, Wil. I. 36.; H. LXXI. 1.

Pondus (Pound), Eth. IV. 9.

Ponteisenses, Eth. IV. 2.

## Poor (Ðearfan).

That all God's servants comfort and feed the poor, Eth. VI. 46.

That they have a share of god-'bōts,' Ib. 51.

That a third of the tithe go to the poor, Eth. IX. 6.

That the king is to them pro cognato et advocato, H. x. 3.

Porcarius (In-swan), R. S. p. 434, 435.

## Port.

That no one buy out of port, Ed. 1. Ath. I. 12. 13. III. 2.; Wil. III. 10.

That no one coin out of port, Ath. I. 14.

That a man may buy out of port with full witness, Ath. III. 2. V. x.

Port-gerēfa. *See also* Reeve.

That no one buy without his testimony, Ed. 1.; Ath. I. 12.; Edm. C. 5.

If any one will clear a thief, that he give c. as 'wed' to the portreeve, Eth. III. 7.

If he charge any one with refusing toll, Eth. IV. 3.

If he be privy to the introduction of false coin, Ib. 7.

Potatio, *see* Gebeorscipe.

Potens (Strecman), C. S. 20.; H. LXXVIII. 2.

Pound (Pondus), Eth. IV. 9.

Præfectus, H. VII. 2.

Prælatuſ Hundredi, H. xx. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

## Præpositus (Provost).

- That a 'hlaford' have a præpositus, Ath. II. 7.
- That no one buy without his testimony, Edm. C. 5.
- If he be negligent, Ib. 7.
- If he commit robaria, Eth. VIII. 6.
- If the præpositus be convicted of wrong, Wil. I. 2.
- If the præpositus of the hundred rescue cattle, Ib. 5.
- Præpositus to attend the placita comitatum, H. VII. 2.
- Si præpositus regius, in terra socnam habentium, forisfacturam prior sciat, H. XXIV.
- If he be indebted to his lord, H. XLIII. 1.
- If any one complain of the præpositus, H. LVI. 3.
- If any præpositus countermand his lord's placitum, H. LXI. 10.

Præsumptio Terræ *vel* Pecuniæ Regis.

- One of the king's rights, H. x. 1.

## Prævaricatio Legis regiæ.

- One of the king's rights, H. x. 1.

## Prævaricator, H. xxxiv. 8.

Pretium Nativitatis, *see* Wër.

## Priest (Preost — Gehādod-man — Bescōren-man — Ciric-þegn — Weofod-þegn — Mæsse-preost — Mæsse-þegn — Godes-þeow — Hālige-hādas — Sacerd — Canon — Clericus).

- His 'feoh,' Ethb. 1.
- If he allow fornication, or neglect to baptize, Wih. 6.; E. & G. 3.
- If a 'bescōren' man wander about, Wih. 7.
- How a priest, deacon, &c. is to clear himself, Ib. 18. 19.
- If a priest slay a man, Alf. 21.; Eth. IX. 26.; C. S. 41.; H. LXVI. 2. LXVIII. 8. LXXIII. 2. 3. 4.
- If any one shave a 'ceorl' like a priest, Alf. 35.
- If any one disturb the folkmote before the king's priest, Ib. 38.
- That God's servants observe their rule, In. 1.; Eth. V. 4. VI. 2.; C. E. 6.
- If a priest steal, or fight, or forswear, or fornicate, E. & G. 3.; Eth. IX. 27.; C. E. 5.; H. v. 16.
- If a mass-priest misdirect (miswyssige) the people about a festival or fast, E. & G. 3.
- If at proper time he do not fetch chrism, or refuse to baptize, Ib. 3.
- If he foredo himself with deadly sin, Ib. 4.; C. S. 43.
- If any one injure an ecclesiastic, E. & G. 12.; R. 8.; Eth. IX. 33.; C. S. 40.; H. x. 3. LXVI. 3.
- A mass-priest's oath equal to a thane's, O. 12.; H. LXIV. 2. 3.
- That a mass-priest be worthy of thane-right and 'wër,' O. 12.; Eth. V. 9. VI. 5. IX. 28.; C. E. 6.; H. LXVIII. 3.
- A mass-þegn's 'wer-gild' by the North people's law, Wg. 5.
- That no one barter without the mass-priest's testimony, Ath. I. 10.; Edm. C. 5.
- That ecclesiastics preserve their chastity, Edm. E. 1.; Edg. S. 1.; Eth. V. 4. 6. 9. VI. 41.
- That a mass-priest should be at all weddings, Edm. B. 8.
- That the mass-priest go to him who refuses to pay tithe, Edg. I. 3.; Eth. IX. 8.; C. E. 8.; H. XI. 2.
- That a canon keep to his minster where his benefice (ār) is, Eth. V. 7. VI. 4.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Priest — *continued.*

That a mass-priest have no criminal intercourse with woman, or engage in warfare, but act so as to be worthy of thane-right, Eth.V. 9. VI. 5. IX. 30.; C. E. 6.

If any one unlawfully expel a priest from his church, Eth.V. 10. VI. 15.

That some priests have two or more wives, Eth.VI. 5.

That all should defend and revere God's servants, Ib. 45.

That the 'healice hadas' might formerly give 'grið,' Eth.VII. 3.

That every priest go in procession with his congregation, and celebrate thirty masses for king and people three days before the feast of St. Michael, Eth.VIII. 2.

That one third of the tithe belongs to the priest, Eth. IX. 6.

That a minister of the altar be esteemed according to his rank, Ib. 18.

If any one accuse a mass-priest or deacon, living according to rule, Ib. 19.; C. E. 5.; H. LXIV. 8.

If any one accuse a secular (folcisc) priest, Eth. IX. 21.; C. E. 5.; H. LXIV. 8.

If any one accuse a friendless minister of the altar, who has no consecramentals (að-fultum), Eth. IX. 22.; C. E. 5.

If any one accuse an ecclesiastic of 'fæhð,' &c., Eth. IX. 23. 24.; C. E. 5.

If a priest be cognizant of thieves, Eth. IX. 27.; C. E. 5.

If a minister of the altar misconduct himself, Eth. IX. 29.

If any one bind or beat an ecclesiastic, Ib. 33.; C. S. 42.; H. LXVI. 3.

If a mass-priest become an apostate (wipersaca), Eth. IX. 41.

If any one slay (afylle) a minister of the altar, C. S. 39.; H. XI. 8. LXVI. 1. LXVIII. 5. 7. LXXIII. 6.

If a priest wish to clear himself of homicide, C. S. 41.

If a priest refuse shrift, C. S. 44.; H. XI. 9.

A cleric not to be witness against a layman, and vice versa, H. v. 8.

Number of witnesses requisite for the condemnation of a priest, Ib. 11.

If a priest be charged with fornication, Ib. 16.

If any one accuse a priest before admonition, Ib. 22.

If a priest have a wife, and be addicted to secular affairs, H. LVII. 9.

Exemption of priests from secular jurisdiction, Ib. 9.

If a priest be accused by a bishop or archdeacon, H. LXIV. 8.

If a priest be slain, that he be paid for according to his birth, H. LXVIII. 3.

That no one born in servitude be admitted to holy orders before manumission, Ib. 4.

If a priest wound a man, H. LXXIII. 2.

## Principal (Gewyrhta), O. D. 6.

## Prison (Carcern — Hengen — Captio).

If any one imprison an unoffending 'ceorl,' Alf. 35.

Of putting a person of fifteen years into prison, Ath. V. XII.

That a condemned man who has sought a sanctuary suffer 'hengen-witnung,' Eth. VII. 16.

That a friendless man who has no 'borh' go to prison (hengen), C. S. 35.; C. F. 13.; H. LXV. 5.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Proditio Domini, *see* Hlaford-searu.

Property (Yrfe — Aveir — Averium).

If any one entrust property to another's monk, Alf. 20.;

H. xxiii. 3. xlv. 2.

How property is to be attached, In. 25. 47. 53. 75.; Ath. I. 9. 24.;

Eth. II. 8.; O. D. 8.

Of bartering property, Ath. I. 10.

How it is to be traced, Ath. IV. 2.

That compensation be made for stolen property, Ath. V. 11.

That the 'gegildan' will not indemnify for unguarded property,  
Ath. V. viii. 6.

Distribution of property if a father die intestate, C. S. 71.;

Wil. I. 34.

If the præpositus rescue property, Wil. I. 5.

If any one find property (aveir), that he publicly announce it,  
Ib. 6.

If any one claim the same, Ib. 6.

If any one claim live property, Ib. 21.

If two or more inherit property and one lose it in a suit, Ib. 38.

Provost, *see* Præpositus.

Psalm.

That a fifty (quinquagenarium) be sung every Friday for the  
king, Ath. IV. 3.

That a fifty be sung for a deceased gild-brother, Ath. V. viii. 6.

Pullus, H. lxx. 4.

Pulsator, H. xxvi.

Pund-breche (Infractura parci), H. xxxvii. xl.

Punishments.

Scourging, Wih. 22. 23.; Alf. 35.; In. 5. 48. 54.; Ath. I. 19. III.  
6.; Edm. C. 4.; H. xlv. 3.Cutting off the hand, Alf. 6.; In. 18. 37.; Ath. I. 14.; Eth. IV. 5.  
VII. 13.; C. S. 8. 30. 36. 49.; C. F. 15.; Wil. III. 17.; H. xi. 6.  
xiii. 3.

Castration, Alf. 25.; Wil. III. 17.

Cutting out the tongue, Alf. 32.; Edg. II. 4.; C. S. 16.; H.  
xxxiv. 7. lix. 13.

Cutting off the feet, In. 18. 37.; C. S. 30.; Wil. III. 17.

Hanging, In. 24.; Ath. V. vi. 3.; Edm. C. 4.; Wil. III. 17.; H.  
xii. 2.

Casting from a height, Ath. III. 6.

Drowning, Ib. 6.

Stoning, Ath. III. 6. V. vi. 3.; Edm. C. 4.

Burning, Ath. III. 6.

Death, Edm. C. 4.; C. S. 62.; Wil. I. 33.

Mutilation, In. 18. 37.; Edm. C. 4.; Wil. I. 18. 33.; H. lxxvii. 8.  
lxxix. 3. lxxx. 7. 8.

Decapitation, Edg. S. 11.; Eth. I. 1. 2.; C. S. 32.

Branding, Eth. I. 2.; C. S. 32.; H. lix. 26.

Breaking the neck, Eth. III. 4.

Hengen,

Hengen-witnung, } Eth. VII. 16.; C. S. 35.; C. F. 13. 24.

Heng-wite, } Wil. I. 4.

Hen-wite, }

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Punishments — *continued*.

Outlawry, Eth. IX. 42.; C. S. 30. 41.; C. F. 24.; Ed. C. 6.; Wil.

I. 52.; H. LIII. 1. LXVI. 1.

Putting out the eyes, C. S. 30.; Wil. III. 17.

Cutting off the nose, ears, and upper lip, C. S. 30. 54.

Scalping, C. S. 30.; H. LXXV. 1.

Exile, C. S. 39. 41.; Wil. I. 36.

Flaying (*excoriatio*), H. LXXV. 1.Purification (*Clænsung*), C. E. 2.Purveyance, *see* Feorm.Puteus, *see* Well.

## Q.

Qual-stow (*Occidendorum locus*).

Belongs to the king, H. x. 2.

Queen.

Her 'overseunes' in Wessex, H. xxxv. 1.

Quens, *see* Eorl.

Quinquagenarium, Ath. IV. 3.

## R.

Rabbit, C. F. 27.

Rād, Ath. V. v.; Edg. II. 7.; C. S. 25.

Rād-bāna, Eth. IX. 23.; H. LXXXV. 3.

Rād-bōra, O. D. *procem*.Ræde-gafol, *see* Gafol.

Geræf, Alf. 32.

Ram, Ath. I. *procem*.

Ramhundert, C. F. 32.

Rank (*Mæð*).

Of various persons, R. 1-3.

Churches of various ranks, Eth. IX. 1.; C. E. 3.

Rape (*Nyd-hæme* — *Nyd-næme*).

If any one force a widow, wife, or maiden, Ethb. 82. 83.; Alf. 11. 26.; Eth. VI. 39.; C. S. 53. 75.; Wil. I. 12. 18.

If a man seize a nun, for the purpose of fornication, Alf. 18.

If a man force a 'ceorl's' female slave (*mennen*) to lie with him, Ib. 25.

If a 'þeow' force a female 'þeow,' Ib. 25.

If any one commit 'nyd-næme,' In. 10.

Violentus concubitus et raptus one of the king's rights (*jura*), H. x. 1.Violence to a maid or widow places the criminal in *misericordia regis*, H. XIII. 6.Reafere, } *see* Theft.  
Reafian, }

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Reaflac, In. 10.; Eth. IX. 4.; C. E. 3.; C. S. 48. 64.; H. LVII. 7. *See* Theft.

Receptio, H. XL.

Recordatió Curiaē Regis, H. XXXI. 4. XLIX 4.

Rectitudines Dei, *see* Divine Dues.

Reeve (Gerēfa — Cyninges Gerēfa — Wic-gerēfa — Tungrevius). *See also* Port-gerēfa.

Of the wic-gerēfa, H. & E. 16.

If any one declare a debt (eofut) to the king's reeve, Alf. 22.

That chapmen bring their men before the king's reeve, Ib. 34.

Of a 'gesiðcund' man's reeve, In. 63.

That no one barter without his testimony, Ed. 1.; Ath. I. 12.

If the reeve do not lawfully exact (amānige), Ed. 5.

That each reeve have a 'gemōt' every four weeks, Ib. 11.

'Wergild' of the king's 'heah-gerēfa' by the North law, Wg. 4.

That the reeve see that tithes be rendered at the right time, &c., Ath. I. proēm.

If a reeve be cognizant of a 'peow's' theft, Ath. I. 3.

If he be negligent, Ib. 26. III. 7. IV. 1.

If the reeve take a bribe (mēd-sceat), Ath. IV. 1.

That witnesses be appointed in his 'mānung,' Ib. 1.

That he ride against a thief in his 'mānung,' Ath. V. VIII. 2.

That the track of lost cattle be pointed out to the reeve, and if he cannot trace it, Ib. 4.

That every reeve aid another in tracing, Ib. 4. 5.

That every reeve take the 'wed' in his own shire, Ath. V. x.

Case when the reeve shall be without his 'folgoð,' Ath. V. xi.

If any one refuse to pay tithe, that the king's reeve, the bishop's, and the 'land-rīca's' go, &c., Edg. I. 3.; Eth. IX. 8.; C. E. 8.; H. XI. 2.

If the reeve command any thing unseemly, Edg. S. 13.

If a lord have the reeve to swear for him, Eth. I. 1.

That no 'bōt' be made without his testimony, Ib. 1.

That the reeve go and seize every man who is 'ungetrywe' to all people, Ib. 4.; C. S. 33.

The king's reeve's 'grīðes-bōt,' Eth. III. 1.

That the reeve and twelve of the chief thanes go and swear, that they will accuse (forsecgan) no innocent (sacleas) person, or conceal any guilty one, Ib. 3.

If any one accuse a reeve that base money was coined by his leave, Eth. IV. 7.; C. S. 8.

If a 'tyht-bysig' man have the reeve to swear for him, C. S. 30.

Relevatio,

Relevium, } *see* Heriot.

Relief,

Reparation of Churches (Ciric-bōt).

That every bishop repair God's house within his diocese, Edm. E. 5.

That 'god-bōts' be applied to the reparation of churches, Eth. VI. 51.

That a third of the tithe go to the reparation of churches, Eth. IX. 6.

That every one aid in the reparation of churches, C. S. 66.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Represent, *see* Aspelian.  
*Geresp*, Alf. 32.  
*Riht*, *see* Justice.  
*Gerihtra* (Cyninges), *see* Secular Rights.  
*Gerihtra* (Godcunde), *see* Divine Dues.  
*Rīm-ād*, *see* Oath.  
*Ripuaria* (Lex), H. xc. 4.  
*Rivers*, C. S. 5.; Ed. C. 12.  
*Robaria*, *see* Theft.  
*Rochester*, Ath. I. 14  
*Roebuck* (Capreolus), C. F. 27.  
 Rogation Days (Gang-dagas).  
   If any one steal in, Alf. 5.  
   That every burg be repaired fourteen days after rogation days,  
   Ath. I. 13.  
   Theft may be compensated for till rogation days, Ath. IV. 3.  
*Rom-feoh* (Heorð-penig — Denier Sein Piere — Denarium Sancti Petri).  
   If any one refuse to pay 'Rom-feoh,' E. & G. 6.; Edg. I. 4.;  
   Eth. IX. 10.; C. E. 9.; Ed. C. 10.; Wil. I. 17.  
   That 'Rom-feoh' be paid by all christian men, Edm. E. 2.  
   That 'Rom-feoh' be paid by Saint Peter's day, Edg. I. 4.;  
   Eth. V. 11. VI. 18. IX. 10.; C. E. 9.; Ed. C. 10.; H. xi. 3.  
   What is to be paid lege Anglicana and lege Danica, Ed. C. 10.  
   and by whom, and if any one withhold it, Wil. I. 17.  
*Rotomagum* (Rouen), Eth. IV. 2.  
*Rugern* (the month), Wih. proœm.  
*Ruh*, p. 184, 185.  
*Rusticus*, *see* Ceorl.  
*Ryft*, Alf. 41.

## S.

- Sac* and *Socn* (Sache and Soche), p. 184, 185. *See also* *Socn*.  
 Of those having sac and soke, Ed. C. 21.  
 Definition of, Ib. 22.  
 If a lord, on whose land any thing is found, have (have not)  
   'sac and socn,' Ib. 24.  
 If any one having 'sac and socn' be impleaded in the county,  
   Wil. I. 2.  
 If a thief with stolen property be found on the land of one  
   having 'sac and socn,' Ib. 27.  
 That churches, barons, and citizens have their 'socns' in peace,  
   H. p. 502.  
*Soca placitorum*, to whom appertaining, H. ix. 9.  
 That the king has the 'socn' of all lands in dominio suo, H. xix.  
 That archbishops, bishops, comites, &c. have 'sac and socn' in  
   lands under them, H. xx. 2.  
 That in capital cases, the 'socn' of the lands of barons, senators,  
   &c. is the king's, Ib. 3.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

**Sac and Socn — *continued.***

Of the king's 'socn,' H. XXI.

Of barons having soke, and if a plea arise between the men of any baron having soke, H. XXV.

That omnis 'tihla' vel compellatio sit ejus qui 'sacam et socam' habet de suis hominibus, et in suo, H. LIX. 17.

If a homicide be committed on the land of one having 'sac and socn,' H. LXXX. 6.

Sacerd, *see* Priest.Sacu, *see* Suit.

Sædere (Seminator), R. S. p. 438, 439.

Gesæman, }  
Sæmend, } H. & E. 10.; p. 174, 175.Sæ-weard, R. S. p. 432, 433 *bis*.

Sagemannus, H. LXIII.

Saliga (Lex), H. LXXXVII. 10. LXXXIX. 1.

Salmon (Leax), In. 70.

Sâr-bôt, Wil. I. 10.

Sawl-sceat, *see* Soul-scot.

Scannorum (Castellacio trium), H. x. 1.

Sceiðman, Eth. II. 7.

Scheldwite, }  
Scyldwita, } H. XXXVIII.

Scholar (Leornere), R. 7.

Schot and Loth, Wil. III. 4.; H. p. 502.

Scîn-cræft, E. & G. 11.; Eth. VI. 7. *See* Superstitions.Scip, }  
Scip-forðung, }  
Scip-fyrd, } *see* Ship and Fyrd.  
Scip-fyrðrung, }  
Scip-here, }

Scip-ætere, R. S. p. 436, 437.

Scîr-gemôt, *see* Gemôt.

Scîr-man, In. 8.

Scorp, R. S. p. 432, 433.

Scourging (Swingele), *see* Punishments.Scrift, *see* Confession.

Scrift-scîr (Shrift-district).

If any one be buried out of his 'scrift-scîr,' Eth. V. 12. VI. 21.;  
C. E. 13.Scrift-spræc, *see* Confession.Scrûd, *see* Clothing.

Scutorum opus, Ath. II. 8.

Scutum Libertatis, C. F. 25.

Scyldung, *see* Accusation.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Scyld-wyrhta, Ath. I. 15.
- Seam (Summagium), R. S. p. 436, 437.
- Searu, *see* Hlaford-searu.
- Secular Rights (Woruld-gerihta — Cyninges-gerihta).  
That secular rights stand with English and Danes, Edg. S. 2.  
Of the king's rights, C. S. 12. 14. 15.; H. x. 1.
- Security, Surety (Berigea — Borh — Borh-bryce — In-borh — Bād — Plegium — Fidejussio).  
Of the surety, in the case of a child whose father is dead, H. & E. 6.  
In the case of one man accusing another, Ib. 8.  
If a man accused refuse to give a surety, Ib. 9.  
If a man accuse another after he has given him surety, Ib. 10.  
Of making 'bōt' for 'borh-bryce,' in the case of oaths and 'weds,' Alf. 1.  
If any one break the king's, archbishop's, 'æpeling's,' a bishop's, or an 'ealdorman's borh,' Ib. 3.; C. S. 59.  
That the 'āngilde' be demanded of, and paid by the surety, In. 22.; Edg. H. 6.  
Of making 'bōt' for 'borh-bryce,' in the case of a marriage not taking place, In. 31.  
In what case a man may deny 'borh,' Ib. 41.  
If a man would put another's property in 'borh' for 'wiðertihle,' Ed. 1.  
Of taking a thief in 'borh,' Ib. 6.  
Of taking an 'in-borh' on the goods of a thief, Ib. 6.  
That every 'hlaforð' have his 'hyred-men' in his own 'borh,' Ath. II. 7.; Edm. C. 7.; Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 31.; Ed. C. 21.; Wil. I. 52.; H. VIII. 3. XLII. 6. LIX. 6.  
If the kin (mægð) of a thief will not enter into 'borh' for him, Ath. V. XII. 2.  
That no one buy or sell without 'borh,' Edm. C. 5.; Edg. S. 6.; Eth. I. 3.; C. S. 24.; Ed. C. 38.; Wil. I. 45. III. 10. 11.  
That every man have 'borh,' Edm. C. 7.; Edg. II. 6.; Edg. S. 3.; Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 20.; Wil. III. 14.; H. VIII. 2.  
If any one run away from his 'borh,' Edg. II. 6.; Wil. I. 3.  
That the 'borh' pay the 'ceap-gild,' if a man escape, Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 30.  
That the reeve bring all 'ungetrywe' men under 'borh,' Eth. I. 4.  
If an 'ungetrywe' man have no 'borh,' Ib. 4.; C. S. 33.  
That every one give 'borh' that he will bring his vouchers to warranty, Eth. II. 8.  
That every one have true 'borh' in vouching to warranty, Ib. 9.  
If a man have 'borhleas orf,' Eth. III. 5.  
If one man owe 'borh' to another, Eth. V. 20. VI. 25.; C. E. 17.; H. LXII. 2.  
If 'bād' be taken on a man's property, for another man's account, O. D. 3.  
Of an 'in-borh,' when cattle is to be vouched over the river (stream), Ib. 8.  
That the 'borh' have charge of every freeman, and present him to every judicial process, C. S. 20.  
If a stranger or foreigner have no 'borh,' Ib. 35.; C. F. 13.; H. LXV. 5.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

**Security, &c. — *continued.***

If any one be given as surety for his lord, H. XLIV.

Of an 'in-borh' taking the defendant's goods, H. LVII. 7.

Of taking an 'in-borh' of a vagrant, H. LXXXII. 2.

If a freeman surrender as a pledge, and then injure any one,  
H. LXXXIX. 3.Sele (cyninges), *see* Hall.Selling (Bebycgan), *see* Traffic.

Seman and Semende, H. &amp; E. 10. p. 174, 175.

Seminator (Sædere), R. S. p. 438, 439.

Sepes, *see* Hedge.

Serviens, }

Servus, } *see* Deow.

Servus Porcarius (Æhte-swan), R. S. p. 436, 437.

Setene, In. 68.

Shaftesbury, Ath. I. 14.

Shaving (Efesian), Alf. 35.

**Sheep.**

Its fleece, In. 69.

At what rate it is to be paid for, Ath.V. vi. 2.; O. D. 7.; Wil. I. 5.

That no one kill a sheep without witness, and that he keep the  
hide and head, Eth. III. 9.

Rate at which to be given in payment of the slain, H. LXXVI. 7.

Shepherd, R. S. p. 438, 439.

Shield,

Shield-wright, } Ath. I. 15. II. 8.

**Ship (Scip-*here* — Ceap-scip — Scip-fyrd — Scip-fyrðrung). *See also*  
Fyrd.**If any 'scip-*here*' commit ravages in England, Eth. II. 1.

That every merchant (ceap) ship have 'frið,' Ib. 2.

If a merchant-ship take refuge in a 'frið-burg,' Ib. 2.

If a man has been plundered, and know by what ship, Ib. 4.

If any one injure a ship of war, Eth. VI. 34.

If goods be thrown overboard, to lighten a ship, Wil. I. 37.

**Shipwreck (Naufragium).**

One of the king's rights (jura), H. x. 1.

**Shire.**

Divisiones scirarum regis proprie sunt, Ed. C. 13.

Shireman, In. 8.

Shoe, R. S. p. 438, 439.

Sib-leger, *see* Incest.

Silk, Ed. C. L. 8.

Siltre, H. p. 503.

**Six-hynde man.**

If a man lie with his wife, Alf. 10.

If a betrothed 'six-hinde' woman fornicate, Ib. 18.; H. LXXXII. 9.

If any one slay him with a 'hloð,' Alf. 30.; H. LXXXVII. 4.

If any one fight in his house, Alf. 39.

His 'burg-bryce,' Ib. 40.

That a 'Wealh' with five hydes is 'six-hynde,' In. 24.

Of 'man-bōt' with a 'six-hynde' man's 'wēr,' Ib. 70.

## INDEX.

- Gesið* (Felagus), }  
*Gesið-mon*, }  
 His share of the 'wēr,' if a foreigner be slain, In. 23. 30. 50.;  
 Ed. C. 15.
- Gesiðcund-cyn*, }  
*Gesiðcund-man*, }  
 If he commit fornication, Wih. 5.  
 What 'bōt' to be made for his 'burg-bryce,' Alf. 40.; In. 45.  
 If he compound with the king, or his 'ealdorman,' In. 50.  
 If he neglect the 'fyrd,' Ib. 51.  
 If he go away, he may have with him his reeve, smith, &c., Ib. 63.  
 If he be driven off the land, Ib. 68.  
 Case when the offspring of 'ceorls' are to be regarded of 'gesið-  
 cund' race, Wg. 11.
- Sipessocn, H. v. 1.
- Slæp-ern, *see* Dormitory.
- Slander (Folc-leasung), Alf. 32.; Edg. II. 4.; C. S. 16.; H. xxxiv. 7.
- Slaying (Ofsleān — Slege — Mon-sliht — Afyllan — Sleān — Man-  
 slāga — Blōd-geote — Deað — Amyrdrian — Formyrðian).  
 If a man slay another in a king's 'tūn,' Ethb. 5.  
 If a man slay a freeman, Ib. 6.; H. Lxviii. 1.  
 If the king's 'ambiht-smið,' or 'laad-rinc' slay a man, Ethb. 7.  
 Of the 'leod-geld,' if one man slay another, Ib. 7. 21-23.  
 If a man slay another in an 'eorl's tūn,' Ib. 13.  
 If a man slay another at an open grave, Ib. 22.  
 If a murderer escape from the country, Ib. 23.; H. & E. 2.  
 If a man slay a 'ceorl's hlāf-æta,' Ib. 25.  
 If a man slay a 'læt,' Ib. 26.  
 If a man slay another, that he pay 'āgene sceatte, and unfacne  
 feo gehwylce,' Ib. 30.  
 If an 'esne' slay another, Ib. 86.  
 If a man's 'esne' slay an 'eorlcund' man, H. & E. 1. 2.  
 If a man's 'esne' slay a freeman, Ib. 3. 4.  
 If a 'leud' be slain in the act of stealing, Wih. 25.  
 If a stranger go out of the highway without blowing his horn,  
 that he be slain, Ib. 28.; In. 20.  
 If any one slay a woman with child, Alf. 9.; H. Lxx. 14. 15.  
 If a man slay another at their common work, Alf. 13.; H. xc. 6.  
 If a man slay a child entrusted to him, Alf. 17.; H. Lxxxviii. 7. 8.  
 If a man lend weapons to another, that he may slay, Alf. 19.;  
 H. Lxxxvii. 1.  
 If a priest slay any one, Alf. 21.; Eth. IX. 26.; C. S. 41.;  
 H. Lxvi. 2. Lxviii. 5. 8. Lxxiii. 2. 3. 4.  
 If a kinless man slay another, Alf. 27.; H. Lxxv. 6-10.  
 If any one slay a kinless man, Alf. 28.; H. Lxxv. 6-10.  
 If a man slay a 'twy'-, 'six'-, or 'twelf-hinde' man with a  
 'hlōð,' Alf. 29. 30. 31.; H. Lxxxvii. 4. 7.  
 If a man have a spear on his shoulder, and another stake himself  
 thereon, Alf. 36.; H. Lxxxviii. 1. 2. 3.  
 If any one slay another offering right, Alf. 42.; H. Lxxxiii. 3.  
 If any one be slain in a comotation, In. 6.: H. Lxxxvii. 9. 10.  
 If any one slay a thief, In. 16. 35.; Ath. IV. 4. V. vii.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Slaying — *continued.*

- If a man demand the 'wēr' of one slain in passing through a wood without blowing his horn, In. 21.
- If a foreigner, a 'Wealh gafol-gilda,' or a 'þeow,' be slain, Ib. 23.; H. LXXVIII. 1.
- If a 'wite þeow' be slain, In. 24.
- If any one have been in a 'fōr' where a man was slain, Ib. 34.; H. LXXXVII. 8.
- If a 'Wealh-þeow' slay an Englishman, In. 74.; H. LXX. 5.
- If any one slay another's godson, or godfather, In. 76.; H. LXXIX. 1.
- If a Dane slay or be slain, A. & G. 2.; Eth. II. 5.; Ed. C. 16.; H. LXX. 6. 8.
- If a man slay another, or be slain, in resisting divine dues, E. & G. 6.; C. S. 49.; H. XI. 11. XIII. 11. LXVI. 5.
- If any one wound or strike another dead, E. & G. 6.
- That compensation for the slain be made according to his birth, p. 174, 175.; H. LXXVIII. 3. LXXVI. 1.
- That a homicide find 'wer-borh,' p. 174, 175.; Edm. S. 7.; Wil. I. 7.; H. LXXVI. 1.
- Compensations for homicide specified, p. 174, 175.; Edm. S. 7.; H. LXXVI. 5-7.
- That no one be slain on account of property under the value of twelve pence, Ath. I. 1. V. 1. 1.; H. LIX. 20.
- That a lordless man be slain for a 'flyma,' Ath. I. 2.
- If any one be slain by witchcraft, 'liblac,' &c., Ib. 6.
- That no thief be slain under fifteen years and for less than twelve pence, Ib. 1. 3.
- Of hanging a thief, Ath. V. XII. 2.
- If any one shed a christian man's blood, Edm. E. 3.
- That a homicide be not worthy of a hallowed resting place, Ib. 4.
- If a man slay another, that he bear the 'fæhð' himself, Edm. S. 1.
- If the 'mægð' abandon, or harbour a homicide, Ib. 1.
- That the king will not have in his 'socn' him who sheds blood, Ib. 4.
- That a homicide surrender himself to his 'forspēca,' Ib. 7.
- If a man slay another while engaged in the 'smeagung,' Edg. S. 12.
- If any one be 'ungetrywe' and have no 'borh,' that he be slain and laid in the 'fūl,' Eth. I. 4.; C. S. 33.
- If a 'frið-man' flee, or fight and be slain, Eth. II. 3.
- If eight men be slain, Ib. 5.
- In case of 'frið-brece,' that the townsmen, 'caldorman,' or king go and seize the murderer (bāna), Ib. 6.
- If a slave (æht) be slain by the Danes, Ib. 7.; H. LXX. 8.
- If a man of the country be accused of slaying, Eth. II. 7.
- If a moneyer prove foul, &c. that he be slain, Eth. III. 8. 16. IV. 5.
- That a christian be not condemned to death for too trivial an offence, Eth. V. 2. VI. 10.; C. S. 2.; Wil. I. 40.
- If a man be slain in committing 'æ-hlip,' Eth. V. 31.
- If any one slay or wound another within the walls or doors of a church (N. E. law), Eth. VII. 13. IX. 1-4.; C. E. 2.; H. XI. 1. XII. 3. LXVIII. 2. LXXIX. 5. LXXXVII. 6.
- If a homicide seek a 'frið-socn,' Eth. IX. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Slaying — *continued.*

That a homicide within a church pay his 'wēr' to Christ and the king, Eth. IX. 2.; C. E. 2.; H. XI. 1.

That a homicide pay church-'grið' to the church, Eth. IX. 3. 5.; C. E. 2.

If a mass-priest or monk be slain, C. S. 39.; H. XI. 8. LXVI. 1. 6. LXVIII. 5. 7. LXXIII. 6.

If a 'Wealh' slay an Englishman, or vice versa, O. D. 5.

That a homicide submit and make 'bōt,' or leave the land, C. S. 6.

If there be open 'morð,' and one murdered, that the slayer be delivered up to the kin, Ib. 57.

If any one be convicted of, or confess homicide, Wil. I. 7.

If a Frenchman be slain, and the hundred do not find the slayer, Ib. 22.

If a man be slain on one of the highways, Ib. 26.

If one destroy another by poison, &c., Ib. 36.; H. LXXI. 1.

If an Englishman challenge a Frenchman, on account of homicide, and vice versa, Wil. II. 1. 2. III. 12.

If any follower of king William be slain, Wil. III. 3.

What the hundred has to pay, in case of homicide, Ib. 3.

That no one be slain for any crime, Ib. 17.

Homicide to be compensated with the 'wēr,' or denied by a 'weralada,' H. XII. 3. LXIV. 4. LXVI. 1. LXXXV. 4. XCII. 14.

If the king's servants be slain, H. XIII. 1.

Of the king's soke in case of homicide in a church, H. XXI.

If any one accused of homicide desire to clear himself, H. LXIV. 4.

If homicide be committed in the king's court, burg, army, &c., H. LXVIII. 2. LXXX. 1. 7.

If any one slay a bishop, H. LXVIII. 6.

If any one slay a monk, Ib. 7.

If any one consent to a homicide, Ib. 10.

If a 'þeow,' by his lord's command, slay any one, Ib. 11.

If one slay another in warfare, or in defence of his lord, Ib. 12.

If an Englishman be slain, H. LXIX. XCII. 6.

If a 'þeow' slay a 'þeow,' H. LXX. 2. 3.

If a freeman slay a 'þeow,' Ib. 4.

If men slay one another, Ib. 9.

If one made free be slain, Ib. 10.

If a woman commit homicide, or be slain, Ib. 12. 13.

If an infant be slain, Ib. 15. 16.

Of various homicides, H. LXXI. 1.

If a bishop slay any one, H. LXXIII. 1.

If a monk slay any one, Ib. 2.

If a man be slain in a contest, H. LXXIV. 3.

If a man slay his lord, H. LXXV. 1. 2.

If a lord slay his man without cause, Ib. 3.

If a man slay his 'þeow,' Ib. 3. 4.

If a man slay his relative, Ib. 5.

If a Frenchman without relatives be slain, Ib. 6. xci. 1.

If the slain or slayer have maternal, or paternal relatives only, H. LXXV. 8. 9.

If any one without paternal relatives slay a man, Ib. 10.

If any one of four lið be slain, H. LXXVI. 7.

If any one of a servile father and free mother, and vice versa, be slain, H. LXXVII. 1. 2.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Slaying — *continued.*

- If any one going on the king's errand be slain, H. LXXIX. 2.  
 If homicide be committed on the land of one having sac and soke, H. LXXX. 6.  
 If homicide or hominicedium be committed in the house of an archbishop, bishop, or comes, Ib. 8.  
 If a relative or servant of the lord be slain, Ib. 9.  
 If any one slay another in revenge or self-defence, H. LXXXIII. 6. LXXXVII. 6. LXXXVIII. 19.  
 If a servus commit homicide with freemen, H. LXXXV. 4.  
 'Wēr' forfeited through homicide in a church, &c., H. LXXXVII. 6.  
 If any one be slain by his comrade, foris casam, or iter agens, &c., Ib. 11.  
 If any one rush on the weapon of his enemy and be slain, H. LXXXVIII. 4.  
 If any one be slain accidentally flying from his enemy, Ib. 5.  
 If any one slay another at any exercise of shooting, &c., Ib. 6.  
 If any one desire another to accompany him to his work, &c., and he be slain, Ib. 9.  
 Relatives of a homicide recommended to compound jointly, Ib. 17.  
 If several 'quorum crocca towallet' commit homicide, Ib. 18.  
 If any one be forced to homicide, Ib. 19.  
 If any one fearing for his liberty slay a relative, H. LXXXIX. 1.  
 If any one be slain in parting combatants, H. xc. 1.  
 If any one be slain by accident, as specified, Ib. 2. 3.  
 If a man be slain by falling from a tree, Ib. 7.  
 If a man aiming at one slay another, Ib. 8.  
 If a Frenchman or Norman be slain, H. xci. 1. xcii. 10.

Sleán, }  
 Slege, } *see* Slaying.

Smeagung, Edg. S. 12.

Smere-mangestra, Eth. IV. 2.

Smið.

The king's 'ambiht-smið,' Ethb. 7.

A 'gesiðcund-man's smið,' In. 63.

Socheman, *see* Ceorl.Socn. *See also* Sac and Socn.

That no lord deny a freeman 'hlaford-socn,' Ath. II. 4. III. 5.

That the king will not have in 'socn' him who has shed blood  
Edm. S. 4.That no one, save the king, have 'socn' over a king's thane,  
Eth. III. 11.

If a church 'grið-breca' seek a solemn 'frið-socn,' Eth. IX. 1.

Soinus (Essoign), H. xxix. 3. xli. 2. liii. 1. lxi. 7. 8.

Solidarii, H. viii. 2.

Sortilegium, H. lxxi. 1. *See* Superstitions.

Soul-scot (Sawl-sceat).

That it is to be rendered, Ath. I. proœm.; Edg. I. 5.

That it is to be paid at the open grave, Eth. V. 12. VI. 20.  
IX. 13.; C. E. 13.That it is to be paid, if a corpse be buried out of its parish  
(scrift-scír), Eth. V. 12. VI. 21.; C. E. 13.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

South Anglian Law.

If any one fight in a church, Eth.VII.9.

*Gespelia*, *see* Vicegerent.Spere, *see* Weapons.Spic, *see* Bacon.Spōr, *see* Track.Spræc and Spæc, *see* Suit.

Stabilita, H. xvii.

Staca, Ath. IV. 7.

Stæl-tihhle. *See* Accusation.Stæð, O.D. 1 *bis*. 2 *bis*. 6.

Stag, C. F. 24.

Stalu, *see* Theft.

Stapela, Ath. IV. 7.

Steap, }  
Steop, } H. & E. 12, 13.

Steore (Correction), Ath.V. xi.

Steores-man, Eth. II. 4.

Step-children, Eth. VI. 47.

Stermelda, H. &amp; E. 5.

Stipendiarii, H. VIII. 2.

Stōd-myre, Alf. 16.

Stōd-peof, Alf. 9.

Stones, C. S. 5. *See* Superstitions.Stoning (Torfung). *See* Punishments.

Strangers and Foreigners (Fremde—Feorran-cumene men—Freond-lease men—Ælþeodige—Gest—Cuma).

If any one entertain a stranger (cuma) longer than three (two) days, H. &amp; E. 15.; C. S. 28.; Ed. C. 23.; Wil. I. 48.; H. VIII. 5.

If strangers will not refrain from fornication, Wih. 4.; C. S. 56.

How a guest shall clear himself, Wih. 20.

If a man coming from afar, or a stranger go out of the high road, Ib. 28.; In. 20.

Of the 'wēr' of a foreigner, if slain, In. 23.

If any one wrong a foreigner, &amp;c., that the king, 'eorl,' and bishop are as 'mæg and mund-bora,' E. &amp; G. 12.; R. 8.; Eth. VI. 48. IX. 33.; C. S. 40.; H. x. 3. LXXV. 7.

If a man from afar, or a friendless man, have no 'borh' at 'frum-tihhle,' C. S. 35.; C. F. 13.; H. LXV. 5.

If any one adjudge worse judgment to a friendless man, or one from afar, C. S. 35.

Si advena vel peregrinus sit calumniatus de foresta, C. F. 13.

Of entertaining strangers in London, Ed. C. L. 2.

Of strangers' oaths, H. LXIV. 3.

Strecman (Potens), C. S. 20.; H. LXXVIII. 2.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

**Stretbreche.**One of the king's rights (*jura*), H. x. 1.To be compensated with 100 *soġ*, H. XII. 2. XXXV. 2. LXXX. 5.

Definition of, H. LXXX. 5.

**Streteward.**That four men be chosen from every hide (*x. hides*) as 'streteward,' Wil. I. 28.**Strublum**, H. LXXVIII. 2.**Strudung**, Eth. V. 24. VI. 29.**Subboscus**, *see* Wood.**Submonitio.**

Of the process of summoning, H. XLII. 1. 2.

If any one summoned to the hundred fail to attend, H. LI. 1.

**Sufel** (*Companagium* — *Convictus*), } Ath. V. VIII. 6.; R. S. p. 436,  
**Gesufel hláf** (*Companagium*), } 437.**Suit** (*Sacu* — *Spræc* — *Spæc*).

If one make plaint against another in a suit, H. &amp; E. 8. 9. 10.

That every suit have an end and term, Ed. *procem.*; Ib. 11.;

O. D. 8.; H. IX. 4. LI. 2.

'*Spæce drīfan*,' O. 2.That no one send away his man ere he be clear of every suit,  
Ath. I. 22.; C. S. 28.

Of the witnesses to be named, Ath. IV. 1.

Of the 'wed' to be deposited in a king's, 'eorl's,' or bishop's  
suit, Eth. III. 12.If any one be '*uncwydd* and *uncrafod*' during life, that no one  
enter into a suit against his heirs, p. 184, 185.; Eth. III. 14.;

C. S. 73.

Of single and threefold suit, Ath. IV. 7.; Eth. IX. 19. 20.; C. E.  
5 *bis.*; H. LXIV. 8.

That every suit be settled by the holy tides, C. E. 17.

Children under fifteen not to carry on a suit, H. LIX. 9. LXX. 18.

**Sulh-ælmessan**, *see* Plough-almes.**Summagium** (*Lād* — *Seam*), R. S. p. 432, 433. 436, 437.**Summonitio**, *see* Submonitio.**Summonitor** (*Sumenour*), Wil. I. 47.**Sun**, C. S. 5. *See* Superstitions.**Sunday.**If a serving man (*esne*, *peow*) do '*peow*'-work on Sunday,  
Wih. 9. 10.; In. 3.; E. & G. 7.; C. S. 46.

If a freeman work on Sunday, Wih. 11.; In. 3.; E. &amp; G. 7.;

C. S. 46.

If any one steal on Sunday night, Alf. 5.

Of traffic on Sunday, E. & G. 7.; Ath. I. 24. III. 2. V. x.; Eth.  
V. 13. VI. 22. 44. IX. 17.; C. E. 15.

That no condemned person be executed on Sunday, E. &amp; G. 9.;

C. S. 45.

How the Sunday festival is to be observed, Edg. I. 5.

That the Sunday festival be solemnly held, Eth. V. 13. VI. 22.;

C. E. 14.

That there be no hunting, Eth. VI. 22.; C. E. 15.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Superstitions (Deofol — Deofol-gild — Wiglere — Wicce — Wicce-cræft — Hæpenseipe — Liblac — Blot — Ferht — Scīn-cræft — Sortilegium — Invultuacio).

If a 'ceorl' sacrifice to devils, Wih. 12.

If a 'peow' sacrifice to devils, Ib. 13.

If witches (wiccan), diviners (wigleras), and magicians (scīn-cræftige) be anywhere found, E. & G. 11.; Eth. VI. 7.; C. S. 4.

If any one be killed by witchcrafts, 'liblacs,' invultuacione, &c., Ath. I. 6.; H. LXXI. 1.

If any one be guilty of 'liblac,' Edm. E. 6.

That heathen gods, the sun, moon, fire, running water, wells, stones, forest trees, be not worshipped, C. S. 5.

That no one love witchcraft, or perpetrate 'morð-weorc,' either by 'blot' or 'ferht,' Ib. 5.

Surrey, H. p. 503.

Sursise, Wil. I. 50.

Swæse Men, Wih. 4.

Sweord, *see* Weapons.

Sweord-hwīta.

If he receive a weapon to furbish, Alf. 19.; H. LXXXVII. 3.

Geswicnan, In. 15.

Swine (Ver — Verres).

If a man find unallowed swine in his mast, In. 49.

Rate of pannage (æfesn) to be taken for swine, Ib. 49.

How a swine is to be paid for, Ath. V. vi. 2.; O. D. 7.; Wil. I. 5.

A 'gærs' swine to be rendered by a 'geneat,' R. S. p. 432, 433.

That a swine may be given in payment of the 'wēr,' Wil. I. 9.

Swingele, *see* Scourging.

Syb and Som, C. E. 17.; Ed. C. 2.

Syb-leger, *see* Incest.

Syhl, *see* Plough.

Syringia (Wringh-wæg), R. S. p. 438, 439 *bis*.

## T.

Tæcnan, In. 64. 65. 66.

Tallagium, Wil. III. 5.

Taurus, *see* Ox.

Team, *see* Toll.

Team,

Geteama, } *see* Vouching to Warranty.

Getēman, }

Tege, C. S. 77.

Telonium,

Thelonium, } *see* Toll.

Tenmanne Tale, *see* Frið-borg.

Teolung (Tillage), Edg. S. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Teoðung (Tithing), Ath.V. iv. viii. 1.
- Teoðung, *see* Tithe.
- Terminus, *see* Andæg.
- Testament (Cwyde — Bōc-riht — Testamenti Rectum — Intestate).  
 If any one die intestate, C. S. 71.; Wil. I. 34.  
 That a thane be worthy of 'bōc-riht' (testamenti rectum), R. S. p. 432, 433.  
 If a debtor die childless, leaving a will, H. LXXV. 11.
- Testimony, *see* Witness.
- Thames, A. & G. procēm.; Ib. 1.
- Thane (Ðegn — Cyninges Ðegn — Liberalis — Twelf-hinde man (H. LXX. 1.) *See also* Ðegen-riht).  
 How a king's thane shall clear himself, Wih. 20.; A. & G. 3.  
 Of the 'bōt' for a king's thane's 'burg-bryce,' In. 45.  
 If a king's thane, or one of inferior degree, be accused of homicide, A. & G. 3.  
 A secular thane's oath equal to a mass-priest's, O. 12.; H. LXIV. 2. 3.  
 Of his 'wer-gild,' Wg. 5.; Wil. I. 8.; H. LXX. 1. LXXXVI. 4.  
 That a thane who has served the king, &c. may represent his lord with his fore-oath, R. 3.  
 If a thane so thrive as to become an 'eorl,' Ib. 5.  
 If a thief seek a thane, Ath. III. 6. IV. 4.  
 If a thane take a bribe, Ath. IV. 1.  
 If a thane neglect to have all infamati in plegio, Edm. C. 7.  
 That tithe be paid from a thane's 'in-land' and 'geneat-land,' Edg. I. 1.  
 If a thane have a church with (without) a burying ground on his 'bōc-land,' Ib. 2.; C. E. 11.  
 That a thane pay a third of his tithe to his church, Edg. I. 2.; C. E. 11.  
 Of twelve thanes and the reeve, Eth. III. 3.  
 That no one but the king have 'socn' over a king's thane, Ib. 11.  
 Of the 'wed' to be given in his suit, Ib. 12.  
 That judgment (dōm) stand, where thanes are unanimous, and vice versa, Ib. 13.; H. v. 6. xxxi. 2.  
 If a thane's sentence is outvoted (oferdrifen), and if he have choice of love or law, Eth. III. 13.; H. LIV. 2.  
 Ut omnis thaynus decimet quicquid habet, Eth. VIII. 1.  
 If a king's thane break the fast of St. Michael, Ib. 2.  
 If a thane have a man to make 'fore-oath' for him, C. S. 22.; C. F. 12.  
 A thane's heriot, C. S. 72.; Wil. I. 20.; H. xiv. 2. 3. 4.  
 That four thanes are appointed in each province, for the administration of justice, and four less thanes under each of them, C. F. 1.  
 Pœna et forisfactio of a thane different from a person's of low degree, Ib. 21.  
 Of thane's law, R. S. p. 432, 433.  
 A thane's 'overseunes,' H. xxxv. 1. LXXXVII. 5.  
 Number of 'wereplegii,' if a thane be slain, H. LXXVI. 1.
- Thaschis (De), H. LXXVIII. 5.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

## Theam.

Definition of, Ed. C. 21. 22. *See* Vouching to Warranty.

## Theft (Stalu — Ciric-stalu — Reaflac — Robaria — Reafere — Reafian — ðeof — Forstēlan — Furtum).

If a freeman steal from the king, Ethb. 4.

If a freeman steal from a freeman, Ib. 9.

If any one take money from a dwelling (inn), Ib. 28.

If a 'þeow' steal, Ib. 90.; Wih. 27.; Ath. III. 6.; Edm. C. 4.

If a freeman steal a man, H. &amp; E. 5.

If a man steal money (feoh) from another, Ib. 7.

If a man slay a layman (leud) while thieving, Wih. 25.

If a freeman be taken with stolen goods upon him (æt hæb-bendre handa), Wih. 26.; Ath. I. 1. III. 6.; H. LVII. 4.

That a stranger travelling through a wood, if he blow not his horn, be accounted a thief, Wih. 28.; In. 20. 21.

If any one steal on Sunday night (Sunnan-niht), or at Christmas, Easter, or in rogation days, Alf. 5.

If any one steal in a church, Ib. 6.

Of a gold-thief, a 'stōd'-thief, a bee thief, a man thief, Ib. 9.

If any one steal a cow, or stud mare, and drive off the foal or calf, Ib. 16.

If any one steal without (or with) the knowledge of his wife and children, In. 7. 57.; C. S. 77.

A child of ten years may be cognizant of theft, In. 7.

If any one commit 'reaflac,' Ib. 10.

If a thief be taken, Ib. 12.

The word thief defined, Ib. 13.

Of a thief, after he is in the king's custody, Ib. 15.

If any one slay a thief, Ib. 16. 35.; Ath. IV. 4. V. VII.

If a 'ceorlish' thief, who has often been accused, be taken, In. 18. 37.

If a 'geneat' steal, Ib. 22.

If any one attach stolen property, Ib. 25. 47. 75.

If any one seize a thief, or if he escape, Ib. 28. 36. 72.; C. S. 29.; Wil. I. 3. 49.; H. XII. 3. LIX. 18. 26. LXV. 1. 2.

That the king have a thief if taken, In. 28.

If any one accuse another of cattle (ceap) stealing, Ib. 46.

If a 'wite-peow' be accused of having committed theft, Ib. 48.

If any one attach a stolen man, Ib. 53.

If a 'ceorl' steal cattle (ceap), Ib. 57.

If a theft be a day old, Ib. 73.

If any one be accused, that those take him in 'borh,' who had previously commended him to a lord, Ed. 6.

If any one, through a charge of theft, forfeit his liberty, Ib. 9.

If an ecclesiastic steal, or be cognizant of theft, E. &amp; G. 3.; Eth. IX. 27.; C. E. 5.

That no thief above twelve years, and for more than twelve (eight) pence, be spared, Ath. I. 1. V. I. 1. XII. 3.; H. LIX. 20.

If a thief will defend himself, or run away, or be put in prison, Ath. I. 1. III. 6.

If a 'hlaford' or 'hordere' be privy to the theft of his 'þeow,' Ath. I. 3.

If any one avenge a thief, Ib. 6. V. I. 5.

If any one wish to clear from accusation a slain thief, Ath. I. 11.; Eth. III. 7.; Ed. C. 36.; H. LXIV. 5. LXXIV. 2.

## INDEX.

**Theft — *continued.***

- If any one take a bribe from a thief, Ath. I. 17.  
 If any one commit theft, after the Council at Thundersfield, Ath. III. 6.  
 If a thief seek the king, the archbishop, a bishop, church, 'eorl,' abbot, 'ealdorman,' or thane, Ath. III. 6. IV. 4.; Ed. C. 5.  
 If a free woman commit theft, Ath. III. 6.  
 That compensation for theft may be made till the rogation (gong) days, Ath. IV. 3.  
 If a thief be foul at the ordeal, Ib. 6.; Eth. I. 1.  
 Of a thief's wife's and the king's share in his property, Ath. V. 1. 1.  
 If any one secretly harbour a thief, Ath. V. III. 6. IV. 4. V. 1. 2.; Ed. C. 5.  
 If any one defend a thief, Ath. V. I. 3. 4.; Eth. I. 4.  
 If any one has often been condemned for theft, Ath. V. 1. 4.  
 If any one steal a 'peow,' or if a 'peow' steal himself, Ath. V. VI. 3.  
 Of a 'Wylisc' thief, Ib. 3.  
 If any one slay a thief before other men, Ath. V. VII.  
 If the kindred (mægð) defend a thief, Ath. V. VIII. 2.  
 That the king ride and quell a thief, Ib. 3.  
 Of thieves who cannot be immediately proved guilty, Ath. V. IX.  
 No thief under fifteen, and for less than twelve pence, to be slain, Ath. V. XII. 1. 3.  
 If the kindred will neither release, nor enter into 'borh' for a thief, Ib. 2.  
 That 'twelf-hindi' and 'twi-hindi' associate to take a thief, Edm. C. 2.  
 If a robber flee to a church, Ib. 5.  
 That a thief be ridden after, Edg. H. 2.  
 That a theft be announced to the 'hundredes man,' Ib. 2.  
 If any one neglect to pursue a thief, Ib. 3.  
 If a thief run away from his 'borh,' Edg. II. 6.; Wil. I. 3.  
 That a manifest (æbere) thief hope not for life, Edg. II. 7.; C. S. 26. 65.; H. XII. 1.  
 That a thief may know not where to place his theft, Edg. S. 2.  
 If a man make a false declaration with regard to stolen property, Ib. 11.  
 That a thief forfeit his head, Ib. 11.  
 Of thief-'gild,' Eth. I. 1. III. 4.; C. S. 30.  
 That a thief be declared an outlaw, Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 30.  
 Of a thief's 'wēr' and 'ceap-gild,' if he escape, Eth. I. 1.  
 If a man be robbed, and he know by what ship, Eth. II. 4.  
 That neither English nor Dane receive a thief of the other, Ib. 6.  
 If a man of the country (landesman) steal cattle, Ib. 7.  
 Of the 'peof-seyldig,' in vouching to warranty, Ib. 9.  
 If he who will clear a thief be clean or foul at the ordeal, Eth. III. 7.  
 If any one be robbed in open day, and make it known in three 'tūns,' Ib. 15.  
 That 'friðes-bōt' and 'feos-bōt' be so ordered as may be most prejudicial to the thief, Eth. V. 26. VI. 32.; C. S. 8.  
 If any one steal in the king's burg or neighbourhood (neawist), Eth. VII. 15.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Theft — *continued*.

Robaria prohibited, Eth. VIII. 6.

If 'church-grið' be violated by 'reaflac,' Eth. IX. 4. ; C. E. 3.

If any one follow the track of stolen cattle, O. D. 1.

Of the 'āngylde' in a charge of theft, Ib. 4.

If any one claim (to-teo) stolen cattle, Ib. 8.

That every one above twelve years make oath that he will neither be a thief nor privy to theft, C. S. 21.

If the 'lād' fail, that the thief be an outlaw, Ib. 31.

If any one break Lent through 'reaflac,' Ib. 48.

If any one commit 'reaflac,' Ib. 64.

If any one bring stolen property to his cot, or into his wife's lockers (cæglocan), Ib. 77.

That an open thief be not worthy of 'grið' to and from the 'gemōt,' Ib. 83.

If any one accused of robbery flee from his pledge, Wil. I. 3.

If any one take a thief without 'siwte' (insecutio), and 'cri' (clamor) of the person robbed, Ib. 4.

If a freeman be accused of theft, Ib. 14.

If a thief with stolen property be found on any one's land, Ib. 27.

If an Englishman challenge a Frenchman on account of theft, &amp;c., and vice versa, Wil. II. 1. 2. III. 12.

Robaria one of the king's rights (jura), H. x. 1.

Persolutio furti to be compensated by the 'wēr,' H. XII. 3.

Qui furem plegiatum amiserit, to compensate with the 'wēr,' Ib. 3.

If any one be cognizant of thieves, Ib. 3.

Furtum probatum et morte dignum, H. XIII. 1.

Of the dominus et defensor de furto pulsatorum, H. xxvi.

If any one commit theft, H. XLIII. 7.

That in case of robaria and capital crimes, no one seek counsel, but answer directly, H. XLVI. 1. XLVII.

How thefts are to be atoned for, H. LIX. 21.

Various enactments concerning thefts, Ib. 22-27.

If a freeman steal with a 'peow,' Ib. 24.

If thieves, servile or free, escape, Ib. 26.

If a 'manupastus' be accused of theft, H. LXVI. 7.

Law of Wessex in an accusation of theft, &amp;c., Ib. 8.

If any one be accused of theft by the vicecomes, or king's justiciary, Ib. 9.

If a servus steal with freemen, H. LXXXV. 4.

Forfeiture of 'wēr' by theft, H. LXXXVII. 6.

If a Frenchman be slain for theft, H. XCII. 10.

Thundersfield, Ath. III. 6. IV. 4. V. 10.

Thursday (Holy), Alf. 5.

Thus, Ed. C. L. 8.

Tihtan, H. &amp; E. 8.

Tihtle, *see* Accusation.

Tillage (Teolung), Edg. S. 1.

Tineman, C. F. 4.

Tionde, *see* Accuser.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Tithe (*Teoðung*).

If any one withhold tithe, E. & G. 6.; Edg. I. 3.; Eth. IX. 8.; C. E. 8.; Ed. C. 7. 8.; H. XI. 2.

That tithe is to be rendered, and by whom, Ath. I. proœm.

That the bishops see that tithes be rendered, *Ib.* proœm.

The bishops, &c. very desirous (*multum cupidi*) of their tithe, Ath. II. 1.

Tithe commanded to all Christian men, Edm. E. 2.; Ed. C. 7. 8.

To be paid to the mother church, (*eald mynster*), Edg. I. 1.; Eth. VIII. 4.

That every one pay his tithe as the plough traverses the tenth field, Edg. I. 1.; Eth. VIII. 4. IX. 7.; E. C. 8.

That a thane pay a third of his tithe to his own church, if it have a burying place: and if it have no burying place, Edg. I. 2.; C. E. 11.

That every tithe of young be paid by Pentecost, Edg. I. 3.; Eth. V. 11. VI. 17. IX. 9.; C. E. 8.

Of earth fruits by the equinox, Edg. I. 3.; Eth. IX. 9.

by All-hallows, Eth. V. 11. VI. 17. IX. 9.; C. E. 8.

Of '*teoðung-sceatts*,' Edg. S. 1.

That he who has tillage pay to God his tithe, *Ib.* 1.

Ut omnis thaynus decimet quicquid habet, Eth. VIII. 1.

Tripartite division of tithes, Eth. IX. 6.

That the tenth sheaf, the tenth foal, the tenth calf, &c. be rendered, Ed. C. 7. 8.

Tithe enjoined by Saint Augustine, *Ib.* 8.

Tithing (*Decania*), }

## Tithing-man, }

That a man for tracing be furnished by the tithing, Ath. V. IV.

Of assembling those who direct the tithings, Ath. V. VIII. 1.

Of the tithing-man, Edg. H. 2.; H. VIII. 1.

That no one have cattle without the tithing-man's witness, Edg. H. 4.

That every freeman be included in a hundred or tithing, C. S. 20.; H. VIII. 2.

## Toft, p. 184, 185.

Toll and Team (*Telonium* — *Thelonium*).

Of toll payable at Billingsgate, Eth. IV. 2.

If the port-reeve or town-reeve charge any one with withholding toll, *Ib.* 3.

Of those having '*toll & team*,' Ed. C. 21.

Definition of toll, *Ib.* 22.

If any one having toll and team be impleaded in the county, Wil. I. 2.

The citizens of London exempted from toll, H. p. 502.

That archbishops, bishops, comites, &c. have toll and team on lands subject to them, H. xx. 2.

## Tonellus caballinus, Eth. IV. 2.

Tor, *see* Ox.Torfung (*Stoning*), *see* Punishments.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

## Track (Spōr — Trōd — Bespyrian).

If any one trace cattle into another's land, Ath. IV. 2.; O. D. 6.

That everyone aid in tracing, Ed. 7.; Ath. V. iv.

If the track of lost cattle be followed from one shire to another, Ath. V. viii. 4.

That it be made known to the reeve, and if he cannot trace it, Ib. 4.

If any one neglect the tracing, Ib. 5.

If a man cannot show the track, Ib. 8.

That there be no forestal in tracing, Edm. C. 6.

If the hundred pursue a track into another hundred, Edg. H. 5.

That the track (spōr) of stolen cattle be committed to the men of the country, and the process of tracing, O. D. 1.

## Traditor (Traitor), Ed. C. 18.

## Traffic (Barter — Hwearf — Bebycgan — Ceapian).

If a Kentish man buy a chattel in London, H. &amp; E. 16.

If any one sell his own countryman (geleoda), In. 11.

If a chapman traffic up the country, Ib. 25.

If stolen property be attached with him, Ib. 25.

If any one buy an unsound chattel (ceap), Ib. 56.

That no man buy or barter without witness and surety (borh), Ed. 1.; Ath. I. 10. 12.; Edm. C. 5.; Edg. S. 6.; Eth. I. 3.; C. S. 24.; Ed. C. 38.; Wil. I. 45. III. 10. 11.

Of trafficking within port, Ed. 1.; Ath. I. 12. 13. III. 2. V. x.; Wil. III. 10.

Of Sunday trading, E. &amp; G. 7.; Ath. I. 24. III. 2. V. x.; Eth. V. 13. VI. 22. 44. IX. 17.; C. E. 15.

That no one sell a horse beyond sea, Ath. I. 18.

If any one buy a chattel, and have afterwards to vouch it to warranty, Ib. 24.; Wil. I. 45.

Of buying cattle and not declaring it, Edg. S. 8. 9. 10. 11.

That no christian and uncondemned person be sold out of the country, Eth. V. 2. VI. 9. VIII. 5.; C. S. 3.; Wil. I. 41. III. 15.

If any one traffic with a church, Eth. V. 10. VI. 15.

That no one buy above the value of four pence without witness, C. S. 24.; Wil. I. 45.

That no one buy any animal, or pannus usatus, without pledge and witness, Ed. C. 38.

Regulations regarding the purchase of gold and silver, Ib. 38.

## Treasure Trove.

Appropriation of, Ed. C. 14.

If any one bring anything to the town, which, he says, he has found, Ib. 24.

If any one find property, that he publicly announce it, Wil. I. 6.

One of the king's rights (jura), H. x. 1.

Treasurer, *see* Hordere.

## Tree.

If any one cut down or burn a tree or trees in a wood, Alf. 12.; In. 43. 44.; C. F. 28. 29.; H. xxiii. 2. xxxvii. xlv. 4.

If a man slay another at their common work (felling trees), Alf. 13.; H. xc. 6.

Worship of trees forbidden, C. S. 5.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Tree — *continued*.That every tree blown down belongs to the woodward, R. S.  
p. 440, 441.

If a man fall from a tree and be slain, H. xc. 7.

Trehing, }  
Treping, } Ed. C. 31.

Trehingref.

His functions, Ed. C. 31.

Tród, *see* Track.

Tûn (Gærs-tûn).

If one slay another in a king's 'tûn,' Ethb. 5.  
in an 'eorl's,' Ib. 13.

If any one overrun (geirnan) a man's 'tûn,' Ib. 17. 29.

If 'ceorls' have a common 'gærs-tûn' to fence, In. 42.

Tungrevius, Eth. IV. 3. VIII. 2.; H. vii. 2. *See* Reeve.

Twelf-hynde man.

If any one lie with his wife, Alf. 10.

If a 'twelf-hinde' betrothed female fornicate, Ib. 18.; H. LXXXII.  
9.

If he be slain with a 'hloð,' Alf. 31.

If any one fight in his house, Ib. 39.

His 'burh-bryce,' Ib. 40.

Of 'man-bôt' to be given with his 'wēr,' In. 70.

His 'wēr,' E. & G. 13.; p. 174, 175.; O. 13.; Wg. 6. 9.; Wil.  
I. 8.; H. LXIX. LXX. 1. LXXIV. 2. LXXVI. 4.

If he be slain, p. 174, 175.

His oath, O. 13.; H. LXIV. 2.

Twy-hynde man, *see* Ceorl.Tyenpe-heued, *see* Decanus.

Tyht-bysig (Ungetrywe — Malam habens famam — Incredibilis).

That all infamati et accusationibus gravati be in pledge, Edm. C. 7.

That a 'tyht-bysig' man, who shuns the 'gemôt,' be ridden to,  
Edg. II. 7.; C. S. 25.

Of paying his 'āngylde,' Edg. II. 7.

That he go to the threefold ordeal, Eth. I. 1. III. 3. 4.; C. S. 30.;  
H. LXV. 3. LXVII. 1.

Of his 'lād,' Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 22. 30.; H. LXIV. 9. LXVII. 1.

If his oath has never failed, nor he paid, 'peof-gild,' Eth. I. 1.;  
C. S. 30. 31.; H. LXIV. 9. LXVII. 1.If a lord be willing to clear his 'tyht-bysig' man, Eth. I. 1.  
III. 4.; C. S. 30.

If he be foul (fūl) at the ordeal, Eth. I. 1.

If any one be 'ungetrywe' to all people, and have no 'borh,'  
Ib. 4.; C. S. 30. 33.; Wil. I. 47.; H. LXV. 3.

Of a 'tyht-bysig' man's 'wed,' Eth. III. 3.

Of an 'ungetrywe' man's oath, &amp;c., C. S. 22.

That the accuser of a 'tyht-bysig' man have his 'ceap-gild,'  
Ib. 25.

If three men together accuse him, Ib. 30.; H. LXV. 3.

If he have the reeve to swear, C. S. 30.

If he run away, Ib. 30.

If he be cited thrice, and appear not, Wil. I. 47.

Of his 'man-bôt,' H. LXIX.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Tyhtle, *see* Accusation.

<i>Getýma,</i>	} <i>see</i> Vouching to Warranty.
<i>Getýman,</i>	

## U.

Unceases *āð*, *see* Oath.

Uncrafod,	} p. 184, 185.; Eth. III. 14.; C. S. 73.
Uncwyd,	

Underfón, *see* Harboursing.

Under-wed, O. 1. 8.

Unfæhðe *āð*, *see* Oath.Unfæstende, *see* Fast.Unforeð *āð*, *see* Oath.

Ungebendro (Placitum de), Eth. IV. 4.

Ungesawene þing, O. D. 7.

Ungetrywe, *see* Tyht-bysig.Ungildan *Æcere*, Eth. IV. 4.Ungylde, *see* *Ægylde*.

Unhál,	} <i>see</i> Weak and Helpless.
Unmāga,	

Use (Ouse), A. &amp; G. 1.

Usurer and Usury, Ed. C. 37.

Uthesium, Wil. I. 4.

Ut-hleapan, *see* Escape.

Ut-laga,	} <i>see</i> Outlaw.
Ut-lagaria,	
Ut-lah,	

Utleipa, *see* Escape.

Ut-ware, Wg. 9.; R. 3.

## V.

Vacca, C. F. 27.

Vadium, *see* Wed.

Vagrants.

If a vagrant have (have not) a lord, H. LVIII.

If a vagrant commit an offence, H. LXXXII. 2.

Vavassur (Vavassor).

His heriot, Wil. I. 20.

Vavassores to attend the placita comitatum, H. VII. 2.

Of the vavassour's court, H. XXVI.

That they have pleas (placita) affecting 'wite,' and 'wēr,' H. XXVII.

Velteres, C. F. 32.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Venatio, *see* Hunting.

Vengeance (Wrece).

If any one take vengeance before he has demanded justice, In. 9.

If any one will avenge a thief, Ath. I. 6. V. I. 5.

Of taking vengeance by slaying the thief, Ath.V. VIII. 3.

That a man swear that he will not take vengeance for a punishment, Eth.VII. 17.

If any one slay another in revenge, H. LXXXIII. 6.

Ver, }  
Verres, } *see* Swine.

Vert and Venison, C. F. 2. 4. 21. 30.

Vescunte, *see* Vicecomes.Via Regia, *see* Highway.

Vicarius, H. VII. 2.

Vicecomes (Vescunte).

That the vicecomes of London detain not any one's money, &c.,  
Ed. C. L. 4.

If any vicecomes be convicted of injustice, Wil. I. 2.

Of forisfactura to the vicecomes, Ib. 2.

The king's 'soen' in custodia vicecomitum, H. XX. 1.

If a baro comitatus plead against the vicecomes, H. XXX.

The vicecomes the summoning officer, H. XLI. 5.

If he unjustly levy a distress, H. LI. 4.

That he may not sell the property seized by distress on the same  
day, Ib. 6.If a vicecomes de placito suo fix a day, and do not attend,  
H. LX. 3.

If anyone be impleaded of theft, &amp;c. by the vicecomes, H. LXVI. 9.

Of 'grið' given by him, H. LXXIX. 4.

Vicedominus, H. VII. 2.

Vicegerent (Gespelia), Ath. IX. 2. 42.

Vicini, *see* Neighbours.Vilain, }  
Villanus, } *see* Ceorl.

Virga.

Of denial sub virga, H. XLV. 3.

Visnetum, *see* Hundred.

Vouching to Warranty (Cennan—Team—Teama—Getéman).

Of vouching stolen goods to warranty at the king's hall, H. & E.  
7. 16.If any one vouch property to warranty to him who had previously  
denied it, In. 35.

That no one vouch to warranty stolen 'ceap' to a 'peow,' Ib. 47.

Of vouching to the sepulchre of the dead, Ib. 53.; Eth. II. 9.

If stolen property be attached, and the party vouch it to another  
party, In. 75.

That every man know his warrantor (getýma), A. &amp; G. 4.

That every man have his warrantor, Ed. 1.

That he who vouches have unlying witness, Ib. 1.

A man's oath who finds his property in another's possession, O. 3.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Vouching to Warranty—*continued.*

If any one buy a chattel and have afterwards to vouch it to warranty, Ath. I. 24.; Wil. I. 45.

If any one vouch to warranty in another shire, Eth. II. 8.

That he with whom lost property is found declare whence he had it, Ib. 8.; Wil. I. 21.

That in every 'team' a man have good 'borh,' Eth. II. 8. 9.

That it was formerly thought necessary, in the first instance, to vouch thrice to warranty, Ib. 9.

If any one take possession, and will declare no further 'team,' Ib. 9.

That every vouching be in the king's burg, Eth. III. 6.

If any one will vouch cattle to warranty beyond the stream, O. D. 8.

That no one be entitled to vouch, unless he have witness whence the property came, C. S. 23.

If any one vouch to warranty that which he bought without witness, Ib. 24.; Wil. I. 21. 45.

If there be true witness, that property be vouched thrice, C. S. 24.

Vulpes, C. F. 27.

## W.

Wæg of wool, Edg. II. 8.

Walreaf, Ath. IV. 7.; H. LXXXIII. 4. 5. 6.

Wapentake (Wæpen-getæc).

That no one buy or sell in a wapentake without witness, Edg. S. 6.

Of 'grið' given in a wapentake, Eth. III. 1.

That a 'gemöt' be held in every wapentake, Ib. 3.

Division of comitibus et vicecomitibus, Ed. C. 13.

The same as hundred, and definition of the name, Ib. 30. & n. 2.

When to assemble, H. VII. 4.

Wardemotum, H. p. 503.

Wareham, Ath. I. 14.

Wargus, H. LXXXIII. 5.

Warscot, C. F. 9.

Watching.

That all cities, burgs, castles, hundreds, and wapentakes be nightly watched, Wil. III. 6.

Water-wells, C. S. 5. *See* Superstitions.

Watlinga Stræt, A. & G. 1.; Ed. C. 12. 30.; Wil. I. 26.

Wax, Ed. C. L. 8.

Weak and Helpless (Unmāga — Unhāl).

If any one entrust an 'unmāga' to another, and he die, Alf. 17.; H. LXXXVIII. 7. 8.

That the strong and the weak, the healthy and the unhealthy, are not to bear a like burthen, Eth. VI. 52.; C. S. 69.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Wealh, }  
Wyliscmon, }

- If a 'Wealh gafol-gilda' be slain, In. 23.  
 Of a 'Wealh's hyde,' Ib. 23.  
 If a 'Wealh' have five hides of land, Ib. 24.  
 If a 'Wealh' have a hide, or half a hide of land, or none, Ib. 32.;  
 Wg. 7. 8.  
 Of the king's 'hors-wealh's wēr-gild,' In. 33.  
 Of a 'Wylisc onstal,' Ib. 46.  
 Of forcing a 'Wealh wite-ƿeow' to the scourging, Ib. 54.  
 If a 'ƿeow Wealh' slay an Englishman, Ib. 74.; H. LXX. 5.  
 Of a 'Wylisc' thief, Ath.V. vi. 3.  
 That neither English nor Dane receive the other's 'Wealh,  
 Ethb. II. 6.  
 That between 'Wealh' and English there be no other 'lād' but  
 ordeal, O. D. 2.  
 If a 'Wealh' slay an Englishman, and vice versa, Ib. 5.  
 That a 'Wealh' may not travel on English land, nor vice versa,  
 without the appointed landmen, Ib. 6.  
 That the English do justice to the 'Wylisc,' Ib. 8.

Weallian, *see* Exile.

Weapons (Sweord — Spere — Byrne — Helm.)

- If any one furnish weapons to another, where there is strife,  
 Ethb. 18.  
 If any one draw a weapon, where others are drinking, H. & E.  
 13. 14.  
 If any one lend his weapon to another, and a man be slain, Alf.  
 19.; H. LXXXVII. 1.  
 If a sword-'hwīta' receive another's weapon to furbish, Alf.  
 19.; H. LXXXVII. 3.  
 If any one have a spear on his shoulder, and another stake  
 himself thereon, &c., Alf. 36.; H. LXXXVIII. 1. 2. 3.  
 If any one lend a sword or give a spear to another's 'esne,'  
 In. 29.  
 A coat of mail (byrne) and sword to be given in payment of  
 'wēr-gild,' Ib. 54.  
 If a 'ceorl' have a helm and hauberk, and a sword ornamented  
 with gold, Wg. 10.  
 If any one place his spear at another's door, or lay weapons in  
 another's way, and harm be done, C. S. 76.; H. LXXXVII. 2.  
 Of arms to be supplied to the forest officers, C. F. 6. 7. 8.  
 Proverb — 'Bigge spere of side oððe bere,' Ed. C. 12.  
 That all comites, barones, milites, &c. be well equipped with  
 arms, Wil. III. 8.  
 Arcus et jaculorum gestatio, a plea of the forest, H. XVII.  
 Of arms given to the manumitted, H. LXXVIII. 1.  
 Weapons of the slain, how to be disposed of, H. LXXXIII. 6.  
 If a man rush on the spear of his enemy and be slain, H.  
 LXXXVIII. 4.

Wed (Vadium).

- That every man carefully keep his oath and 'wed,' Alf. 1.;  
 C. E. 19.  
 That the surety make 'bōt' for 'wed-bryce,' Alf. 1.  
 If a man belie his 'wed' before his bishop, In. 13.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Wed — *continued.*

Of 'weds' given to hold the 'frið,' Ath.V. viii. 9.

Of a 'tyht-bysig' man's 'wed,' Eth. III. 3.

Of the 'wed' to be given in various suits, Ib. 12.

Of laying an 'under-wed,' O. D. 8.

That a baron or king's man need not give vadium in misericordia  
tocius pecuniae, H. I. 8.

Qui bellum vadiaverit et defecerit, H. LIX. 15.

Wedding (Gifra — Gewifian). *See* Marriage.

Weg-reaþ, Ethb. 19. 89.

## Weights and Measures.

That there be one measure and one weight, as at London and  
Winchester, Edg. II. 8.That every one shun false weights and measures, Eth.V. 24.  
VI. 28.That weights and measures be strictly corrected, Eth.VI. 32.;  
C. S. 9.

That there be just weights and measures duly stampd, Wil. III. 7.

## Well (Puteus).

If any one open a well or reservoir (cisterna), and anything fall  
therein, H. xc. 3.

Wemming, H. xxxiii. 2. Lxvii. 2.

Went-sæte, O. D. 9.

Weofod-bōt (Altaris emendatio), C. S. 42.; H. xi. 8. Lxvi. 3. Lxviii. 5.

Weofod-þegn, *see* Priest.

Weorðig (Curtillum), In. 40.

Wēr (Pretium Nativitatis), }  
Wēr-borh, }  
Wēr-gild, }That a freeman who lies with another's wife compensate (abicege)  
with his 'wēr-gild,' Ethb. 31.

That the manumittor have the 'wēr-gild' of the 'hine,' Wih. 8.

That a thief, if taken, be released by his 'wēr,' In. 12.

Of the king's 'geneat's wēr-gild,' Ib. 19.

If the 'wēr' of one slain for a thief be demanded, Ib. 21.

A foreigner's 'wēr,' if slain — a 'þeow's' — a Wealh 'gafol-  
gilda's,' Ib. 23.; H. Lxviii. 1.That the king and lord have the 'wēr' of a child clandestinely  
begotten, In. 27.

Of a 'Wylisc' man's 'wēr,' Ib. 32.; Wg. 7. 8.

The king's 'hors-wealh's wēr-gild,' In. 33.

That a man accused of 'wer-fæhð' give a corslet and sword in  
payment of 'wēr-gild,' Ib. 54.Of a 'twy-, six-, twelf-hinde' man's 'wēr-gild,' Ib. 70.; p. 174,  
175.; O. 13.; Wg. 6. 9-12.; Wil. I. 8.; H. Lxiv. 2. Lxix. Lxx.  
1. Lxxvi. 4.

If a man take a 'wēr-gild' thief, and he escape, In. 72.

That a man wounding another in resisting divine dues be liable  
in his 'wēr,' E. & G. 6.; C. S. 49.; H. xi. 11.If a man be slain, that he be paid for according to his birth,  
p. 174, 175.; H. Lxviii. 1.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Wēr, &c. — *continued.*

That a homicide find 'wēr-borh,' p. 147, 175.; Edm. S. 7.; Wil. I. 7.

Of a king's, archbishop's, bishop's, &amp;c. 'wēr-gild' by Northern law, Wg. 1. 2. 3.

a 'hold's,' the king's 'heah-gerefa's,' a mass-thane's, and a secular thane's, Ib. 4. 5.

a 'ceorl's' and 'Wylisc' man's, Ib. 6-12.

Of a 'ceorl's,' a thane's, a king's 'wēr-gild' by Mercian law, M. L.; Wil. I. 8.

That no one be condemned in more than his 'wēr,' Edg. II. 2.

That a man, if foul at the ordeal, pay his 'wēr' to his lord, or the king, Eth. I. 1.; C. S. 30.

Of the king's 'wēr-gild,' Eth. V. 30.

Of releasing a man by his 'wēr-gild' who fights in the king's burg, &amp;c., Eth. VII. 15.

Of releasing a man who seeks a sanctuary (frið-stól) by his 'wēr-gild,' Ib. 16.

That a 'ciric-friðbreca' pay his 'wēr' to the king and Christ, Eth. IX. 2.

A married man's 'wēr,' C. S. 55.

Of animals to be given in payment of 'wēr,' Wil. I. 9.

If any one pronounce false judgment, that he forfeit his 'wēr,' Ib. 13.

Of 'wērs' in Wessex, Wil. I. 8.; H. LXX. 1.

Great difference in 'wēr-gilds' in Kent, H. LXXVI. 7.

Cases of forfeiture of 'wēr,' H. LXXXVII. 6.

Weralada, *see* Lād.Wereplegius, H. LXXVI. 1. *See* Werborh.

Werewulf, C. E. 26.

## Wer-fæhð.

That a man may deny 'wer-fæhð,' In. 46.

If a man be accused of 'wer-fæhð,' and make denial, Ib. 54.

That a man accused of 'wer-fæhð' may give a corslet and sword in payment of 'wēr-gild,' Ib. 54.

Wēr-lād, *see* Lād.

Werminga, H. LXIV. 6.

Wer-tyhtle, *see* Accusation.

## Wessex.

Of the king's rights (gerihta) in Wessex, C. S. 12.

A thane's heriot in Wessex, Ib. 72.

If any one break the king's peace in West Saxena lagu, Wil. I. 2.

If any one accused of theft flee from his pledge, Ib. 3.

Of a thane's, a 'ceorl's,' &amp;c. 'wēr' in Wessex, Ib. 8.; H. LXX. 1.

Of claiming stolen property in Wessex, Wil. I. 21.

Two kinds of witnesses in Wessex, *nominati et electi*, H. XXXI. 8.

The king's and queen's 'overseunes' in Wessex, H. XXXIV. 3. XXXV. 1.

Of an antejuramentum in a charge of theft, &amp;c. in Wessex, H. LXVI. 8.

Wether, In. 70.

Wey of Wool, Edg. II. 8.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

- Wiccan,            } E. & G. 11.; Ath. I. 6.; Eth. VI. 7.; C. S. 4. 5.    *See*  
 Wicce,            } Superstitions.  
 Wicce-cræft,    }
- Wic-gerēfa, *see* Reeve.
- Wicnere, Eth. IX. 32.
- Wic-weorc, R. S. p. 434, 435.
- Widow (Wuduwe).  
 Of the 'mund' of widows, Ethb. 75. 76.  
 Excused from contributing to the 'frið-gild,' Ath. V. 11.  
 That every widow is in God's and the king's 'grið,' Eth. V. 21.  
     VI. 26.  
 That every widow remain single for twelve months, Eth. V. 21.  
     VI. 26.; C. S. 74.; H. XI. 13.  
 That a man may not marry the widow of a kinsman, Eth. VI. 12.  
 If a man force a widow, Ib. 39.; C. S. 53.  
 Widows not to be oppressed, Eth. VI. 47.  
 That widows be not compelled to take orders prematurely, C. S. 74.  
 That every widow pay the heriots within twelve months, Ib. 74.;  
     H. XIV. 6.  
 A widow's portion of the 'wēr' of the slain, Wil. I. 9.  
 If any one marry a widow within a year, H. XI. 13. XII. 3.
- Wif,                } *see* Woman.  
 Wifman,         }
- Gewifian, *see* Marriage.
- Wiflac, C. S. 48.   *See* Woman.
- Wigian, *see* Fighting.
- Wiglere, E. & G. 11.; Eth. VI. 7.; C. S. 4.   *See* Superstitions.
- Wilde Weorf, O. D. 7.
- Winchester, Ath. I. 14.; Edg. II. 8.; C. E. 1.; C. S. 30.
- Wine, Eth. IV. 2.
- Winter-feorm, R. S. p. 440, 441.
- Winter-steal, O. D. 7.
- Witan.  
 That they settle 'fæhðs,' Edm. S. 1.
- Wite.  
 That the king is entitled to the 'wites' of those having 'bōc-land,'  
     Eth. I. 1.  
 Its proportion to the 'āngylde,' Alf. 9.; Eth. IX. 5.; C. E. 3.
- Wite-ræden, In. 50. 71.
- Wite-þeow.  
 If a 'wite-þeow' abscond, or be slain, In. 24.  
 If a 'wite-þeow' have been accused of theft before he became  
     a 'wite-þeow,' Ib. 48.  
 Of pursuing a 'wite-þeow' to the scourging, Ib. 54.  
 That a 'wite-þeow' be released from prison, Ath. I. procem.



Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

**Witness and Testimony.** *See also Perjury.*

If any one belie his testimony before a bishop, In. 13.

That no property be bought or sold without witness, Ed. 1.; Ath.I.10.; Edm.C. 5.; Edg. S. 6.; Eth. I. 3.; C.S. 24.; Ed. C. 38.; Wil. I. 45. III. 10. 11.

That purchases be made with the portreeve's or reeve's testimony, Ed. 1.; Ath. I. 12.

That no priest stand as a false witness, E. &amp; G. 3.; Eth. IX. 27.; C. E. 5.

If any one buy property with witness, and have to vouch it to warranty, Ath. I. 24.; Wil. I. 45.

That in the mānung of every reeve unlying men be nominated as witnesses, Ath. IV. 1.

How witnesses are to be chosen, Ib. 1.

That witnesses are to be appointed in every 'burh' and in every hundred, and various regulations respecting witnesses, and purchasing cattle, Edg. S. 3-10.

If it be discovered that any one has falsely declared that he bought with witness, Ib. 11.

If any one pervert (awende) that which is declared before witness, Eth. III. 2.

That every one go to the witnessing of that to which he dare swear on the 'hāligdōm,' Ib. 2.

That false witness be avoided, Eth. V. 24. VI. 28.

That no one be entitled to 'team' without witness of purchase, C. S. 23.

That the witness declare, that he is a true witness, Ib. 23.

That no one buy above the value of four-pence without witness, Ib. 24.; Wil. I. 45.

If any one stand as a false witness, C. S. 37.; C. F. 14.; H. XI. 7.

That no one buy a live animal or 'pannus usatus' without witness, Ed. C. 38.

Number of witnesses required for the condemnation of a priest, H. v. 11.

That no lord or justice may convict by witnesses without contradiction, H. XLVIII. 4.

Witnung, Eth. VII. 17.

Wit-word, Eth. III. 3.

Wiðer-cwide, Eth. V. 31.

Wiðer-saca, *see* Apostate.Wiðer-tihtle, *see* Accusation.

Wluesheued, E. C. 6.

Wolf, C. F. 27.

**Woman** (Wif—Wifman—Fæmne—Æw—Cwene—Wiflac).

If a freeman lie with a freeman's wife, Ethb. 31.

If any one force a woman, Ib. 82.; Alf. 26.; Eth. VI. 39.; C. S. 53. 75.; Wil. I. 12. 18.

If a man lie with an 'esne's cwyne,' Ethb. 85.

If a 'ceorl' die leaving a wife and child, H. &amp; E. 6.; In. 38.

If any one slay a pregnant woman, Alf. 9.; H. LXX. 14. 15.

If a man lie with a 'twelf-hynde,' a 'six-hynde,' or a 'ceorl's' wife, Alf. 10.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Woman — *continued.*

If a man seize on the breast of a female, or throw her down, or lie with her, Alf. 11.; Wil. I. 18.

If a betrothed female fornicate, Alf. 18.; H. LXXXII. 9.

Case where a 'ceorl' steals, and the wife is not culpable, In. 7. 57.

If a man buy a wife, and the marriage do not take place, Ib. 31.

If a 'ceorl' die leaving his wife pregnant, Ib. 38.

Case where a thief's wife is to have a share of the surplus of his property, Ib. 57.; Ath. V. r. 1.; Wil. I. 27.

If two brothers or near relations cohabit with one woman, E. & G. 4.

If a free woman commit theft, Ath. III. 6.

If a woman survive her husband, her portion, Edm. B. 3. 4.

Of a married woman's share in the property, Ib. 4.

If a man wish to take his wife into the land of another thane, Ib. 7.

If a married woman do wrong, Ib. 7.

That no one have more than one wife, C. E. 7.

That a man may not marry his 'god-sib,' Ib. 7.

That a man may not marry a divorced woman, Ib. 7.

If any one profane Lent by 'wif-lac,' C. S. 48.

If a woman commit adultery, while her husband is living, Ib. 54.

That the wife continue in the dwelling after her husband's death, Ib. 73.

That no woman or maiden be forced to marry one whom she dislikes, Ib. 75.

If stolen property be placed in the wife's custody, Ib. 77.

A woman may not prevent her husband from bringing what he will to his cot, Ib. 77.

If the wives of murderers remain in the country, Ed. C. 19.

If a pregnant woman be sentenced to death or mutilation, Wil. I. 33.

If any baron of the king wish to give his daughter, &c. in marriage, H. r. 3.

If a baron die leaving a daughter, Ib. 3.

If a wife be left without children, Ib. 3.

If a wife be left with children, Ib. 4.

Of property committed to a wife, H. XXIII. 3. XLV. 2.

If a woman commit homicide, or be slain, H. LXX. 12. 13.

If a woman fornicate, and destroy her offspring, Ib. 16.

If a woman marry two brothers, Ib. 17.

If a woman survive her husband, Ib. 22.

If a wife die childless, Ib. 23.

Wood (Wudu — Wudu-bænet — Wudu-hewet — Nemoris cæsiö — Nemus inoperatum — Boscus — Subboscus).

If any one burn or cut down a wood, Alf. 12.; In. 43. 44.; C. F. 28. 29.; H. XXIII. 2. XXXVII. XLV. 4.

Woodward (Wudu-weard), R. S. p. 440, 441.

Wool, Edg. II. 8.

Woollen cloth, Ed. C. L. 8.

Woruld-frið; *see* Frið.

Woruld-gerihta, *see* Secular Dues.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

## Wounds, Wounding and Maiming.

Penalties for wounds, Ethb. 32-72. 87.; Alf. 44-77.; Wil. I. 10. 11. 19.; H. xciii. 1-37. xciv. 1-5.

If a dog bite or tear any one, Alf. 23.

If a neat wound a man, Ib. 24.

If a man stake himself on a spear, Ib. 36.; H. LXXXVIII. 1. 2. 3.

If any one wound another in resisting divine dues, E. &amp; G. 6.; C. S. 49.; H. xi. 11.

If any one wound another within the walls of a church (N. E. Law), Eth. VII. 13.

If any one make peace with another, on account of a wound, H. LXX. 11.

If a priest wound any one, H. LXXIII. 2.

If any one wish to compound for a wound, H. LXXXVIII. 16.

Wræce, *see* Exile.Wrece, *see* Vengeance.

Wringh-wæg (Siringia), R. S. p. 438, 439.

Writ.

Contempt of the king's, H. XIII. 1.

Wudu,

Wudu-bærnet, } *see* Wood.

Wudu-hewet, }

Wuduwe, *see* Widow.

Wudu-weard (Woodward), R. S. p. 440, 441.

Wylisc, *see* Wealh.Wyn, *see* Deow.

Wyrhta, In. 59.

Gewyrhta, *see* Principal.

## Y.

Ymbren-dagas, *see* Ember days.

Yoke (Hȳr-geoht), In. 60.

Yoongmen, C. F. 2.

Yrfe, *see* Property and Cattle.Yule, *see* Christmas.

## Z.

Zona, Ed. C. L. 8.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

## D.

Dearfan, *see* Poor.

Degen, Degen-riht, Degen-scipe, Degen-weorðscipe, Degen-wēr,	}	<i>see also</i> Thane.
--	---	------------------------

That a mass-priest is worthy of thane-right, O. 12.; H. Lxiv. 2. 3.  
 That priests so conduct themselves as to be worthy of thane-right and thane-*wer*,' O. 12.; Eth.V. 9. VI. 5. IX. 28.; C. E. 6.; H. Lxviii. 3.

That a *'ceorl'* if he have five hides, &c, is worthy of thane-right, R. 2.

Of a merchant becoming worthy of thane-right, Ib. 6.

That he who promotes unlawfulness, or pronounces unjust judgment, forfeit his thaneship, Edg. II. 3.; C. S. 15.; Wil. I. 39.; H. xiii. 4. xxxiv. 1.

Deod-wīta, R. 1.

Deof, *see* Theft.

Deof-gyld, Eth. I. 1. III. 4.; C. S. 30.

Deof-wracu, Ath. V. I. 4. 5.

Deow (Hine — Man — Wyln — Æht — Serviens — Servus — Ancilla).

If a servus slay a servus, Ethb. 86.; H. Lxx. 2. 3.

A *'peow's* weg-reafe,' Ethb. 89.

If a *'peow'* steal, Ib. 90.; Wih. 27.; Ath. III. 6.; Edm. C. 4.

If any one give freedom to his man on the altar, Wih. 8.

If a *'peow'* work on a Sunday, Ib. 9. 10.; In. 3.; E. & G. 7.; C. S. 46.

If he sacrifice to devils, Wih. 13.

If he eat flesh in fast time, Ib. 14. 15.

If a *'peow'* or any one force a *'peowen'* Alf. 25.

His *'wēr'* if slain, Ib. 23.; H. Lxviii. 1.

That *'peow-men'* may not be vouched to the warranty of stolen goods, In. 47.; Ath. I. 24.

If a *'peow-wealh'* slay an Englishman, Ib. 74.; H. Lxx. 5.

That a *'peow'* may not *'mæg-gildan'* with a freeman, In. 74.; H. Lxx. 6.

If a *'peow'* work on a festival, E. & G. 7.; C. S. 45.; H. xi. 10.

If a lord compel his *'peow'* to work on a festival, E. & G. 7.; C. S. 45.

If a *'peow'* break a lawful fast, E. & G. 8.; C. S. 47.

If a lord or the *'hordere'* be privy to a theft by his *'peow'*, Ath. I. 3.

If he prove foul at the ordeal, Ib. 19.; Eth. I. 2.; C. S. 32.

If any one steal a *'peow'*, or he steal himself, Ath. V. vi. 3.

If our *'æhts'* be slain by the Danes, and vice versa, Eth. II. 7.; H. Lxx. 8.

Of perpetual servitude (*peowet*), Eth. VII. 16.

That every slave be free from work three days before the feast of Saint Michael, Eth. VIII. 2.

Cambridge University Press

978-1-108-04514-8 - Ancient Laws and Institutes of England: Comprising Laws Enacted Under the Anglo-Saxon Kings from Aethelbirht to Cnut: Volume 1: Containing the Secular Laws

Edited by Benjamin Thorpe

Index

[More information](#)

## INDEX.

Deow — *continued.*

- If a slave break the feast of Saint Michael, Eth. VIII. 2.  
 If a married man lie with his female slave, C. S. 55.  
 If a 'peow' drive a beast of the forest, C. F. 22-24.  
 That servientes hold themselves well armed, Wil. III. 8.  
 Form of manumission, Ib. 15.; H. LXXVIII. 1. 3.  
 If a servus remain a year and a day in a city, &c., Wil. III. 16.  
 Of property committed to a servus or ancilla, H. XXIII. 3. XLV. 2.  
 If a servus steal under the value of 8 den., H. LIX. 23.  
 If a freeman steal with a 'peow,' Ib. 24.  
 If many servi steal, Ib. 25.  
 That no one born in servitude be admitted to holy orders,  
     before manumission, H. LXVIII. 4.  
 If a servus slay any one by his lord's command, Ib. 11.  
 If a freeman slay a servus, H. LXX. 4. LXXV. 3. 4.  
 Various sources of servitude, H. LXXVI. 3.  
 If one born of a servile father and free mother, or vice versa,  
     be slain, H. LXXVII. 1. 2.  
 Of 'man-bōt,' if a servus obtain liberty, Ib. 3.  
 Form, if any one become a servus, H. LXXVIII. 2.  
 His 'overseunessa,' H. LXXXI. 3.  
 If a servus commit homicide, or steal with freemen, H. LXXXV. 4.  
 If any one has (has not) a charta libertatis from his lord,  
     H. LXXXIX. 2.

Ding, }  
 Dingō, }

- If one cite another to the 'ping,' H. & E. 8.  
 Of 'grið-bōt' given in the 'ping' of the five burgs, Eth. III. 1.  
     in the 'burg-ping,' Ib. 1.

Geping, }  
 Dingian, } *see* Compounding.

Dingeman, H. xv.

Dræl, Eth. II. 5.

Dundersfield, Ath. IV. 4. V. x.